

My uncle sold me

Insert 1

-
-
-
-
-

I pour water in a basin and went back to the living room

Me:Malume wash your hands please "

Malume:OK ngiyabonga " he wash his hands and wipe it with a cloth I throw the water in the sink and take the tray and go back go the living room.We eat in silent.

Me:Malume tomorrow I'm going to look for a job"

Malume:I want you to go to school mtshana please something will come up "

Me:what will come up malume I want to help you its been a year now I cant sit home doing nothing"

Malume:but you sometimes help at the spaza" yes we survive on that spaza but the money can't send me to varsity

Me: let me look for a job maybe we can have enough savings and go back to school"

Malume: I'm sorry I failed you and my sister I promised to take care of you but I failed"

Me: you raised me malume look at me you made sure I have anything I want you payed my school fees"

Malume: but still I couldn't take you to varsity

last year" I collect the dishes and go to the kitchen I washed them. You see my mother died when I was young I was in grade 2 her and uncle are opharns this house I don't know how they got it its a 2bedroom bathroom ,living room and kitchen the toiler is outside. We are just 2 we have no family malume have a girlfriend but no kids I remember him saying he can't have kids.

Me: Yoh malume you cant watch FIFA right now its time for Generations"

Malume: go and sleep Thandi you said you are going to look for a job"

Me: so you approve?" He nod" thank you Malume Good night" I take my phone its a Mobicel Malume bought it for me when I passed my matrix it is my first cellphone even though its a R300 phone I'm glad it have Facebook & Watsap.

A month without luck I sit down and look at malume he is lost in his thoughts a girl great us

Me: hey "

Girl: can I please have cell c airtime, grandpa and Coke?"

Me: OK wait a minute, cell c?"

Girl: R5" I give her her things and change I turn go malume" malume uright?"

Malume: wish Mtshana I'm not OK there is something I want to tell you but please know that I want what is best for you I wouldn't do this if I could take care of you"

Me: you are scaring me uncle what is it?'

Malume: This weekend there are people who are going to pay lobola for you" I stand up

Me:What!"

Malume: its for the best Than..."

Me: No save it" I open the spaza door and go go the house I sit down and lean by the sofa how can malume do this to me dose he love money that he arrange me to marry a stranger he walked in worried

Malume: Thanndiwe my child its killing me too that you are going to Leave me but it is for the best trust me they will give you whatever you want you will live like a princess you are OK"

Me: is it money that you want Malume because I will go in houses and wash clothes just to earn you more money?" He sit down a d bent down his head

Malume: I love you Thandi I hate that I can't take you to varsity... " I feel bad he is really trying but he can't

Me: Malume..."

Malume: No listen first my child...this people promised to take care of you they are willing to take you to school please I want you to have a good future Thandi you have a bright future ahead of you please do this and the MSN who is going to marry you is hood looking g and loving he is young "

Me: uncle they are going to abuse me I can't please "

Malume: if he abuse you leave his ass ,no MSN will lay thier hand on you did I ever hit you?"

Malume don't believe in beating people I used to mess up and he will just shout at me ' please sleep on it OK"

Me: OK I will this k about it"

•

The day of my lobola came and things went well,I did think about it I just thought of finally going to varsity and that seems to make my

heart happy it was literally jumping Sis Dolly and Patrick and some men who I was told they are Mu husband's uncle and me are in a quantum driving to Jo'burg they bought take always on the way

Sis Dolly: you are so beautiful and have a body they are going to love you"

Me: thank you"

Patrick: Mmm Thandiwe how old are you?"

Me: 18 "

Sis dolly : I thought you finished Matrix last year?"

Me: yebo Ma I finished last year"

Sis Dolly: at the age of 17?"

Me:yes"

Patrick: we are here" I look around this is like a club if I'm not mistaken

Si Doh: guys take her bag and through it in the
Dustin bin she needs new wardrobe "

Me:but Ma that's my clothes I love them "

Sis dolly: don't call me Ma I'm not old its sis
Dolly they call me sis Dolly here" she say as she
open the door I see girls dancing in thier
lingeries we pass them and walk to thus huge
office Patrick is already drinking wine I don't like
how they are behaving right now

Patrick: welcome to our paradise" PARADISE?

ME:is this home I mean is thus were we are
going to stay? "

Sis dolly: this is where you are going to work"

Me: but I though I'm going to school"

Patrick: your uncle sold you sweetly you are now
working for me,you are going to rent a room our
girls stay in flats we will be paying you 40
percent of the money you make and we take 60

percent "

Me: what do you mean, I'm not married? "

Sis dolly: To who? Girl this is not home come on let me show you your changing room ,you are going to strip as others during the night a man who want to fuck you will call for you so come" I follow her tears blinding my view I can't believe this

Me: can I call malume please?'

Sis dolly: you can call him but if you tell him this he will be dead before tomorrow we have people watching him" oh Malume I thought he knew what I'm I going to do" Just do as we say"we get in a room full of girls" hey girls this is Thandiwe she is new"

Girls: hey" they start introducing themselves I forgot them all I'm in pain I'm going to lose my innocence to an old man definitely with a huge belly

Girl: hey imtalking to you" I look up Dolly is not here I wipe my tears

Me: hey"

Girl: I'm Yolanda I see you are scared but its not bad when you are used to it at least we have off days"

Me: did they lie to you saying you are marrying thier son or nephew? "

Yola: no I come here I wanted a job to support back home so yeah,I was saying we can share a flat"

Me: thanl you so much, As soon as I get out of here I'm running away"

Yolanda: They will kill your family" I sink down and cry

My Name is Thandiwe Zuma and this is my story

[8/30, 8:15 AM] Mk: Insert 2

I changed in silent and join the girls in the meeting room. Its been a week doing this stripping is not that bad take it as a along motion baller dance the difference is it have sex moves

Dolly: are you done changing? "

Us:yes"

Dolly: OK now go the client are bored go go go" we go outside the room I slowly follow them tripping on my feet's at it" Thandiwe you have been here for a week one you should be used to it by now walk like Naomi Campbell add a sexy seducing smile to it" I feel like crying but I'm greatful to God that he have been by my side this whole week because no one was interested enough to sleep with me.I'm also glad that I share the dancefloor with Yolanda and 2 other

girls. We start doing our job they will ask me to shake my butts and I do so with a fake smile deep down crying. The money I made today is going to make Dolly smile from ear to ear....oh yeah I was right she is smiling like no body's business

Dolly: I told Patrick that girls from Durban are going to make us rich" rolling eyes rolling eyes I said rolling eyes!!!! she give me my share of the day which is 1500 yes I did say I made money and I think she robbed me .I waited for Yolanda so we could go home after 30 minutes she come out smiling so wide that I was afraid for her her mouth will tear did I mention she is smelling sex? Oh sorry she smells

Me: hey why are you smiling?"

Yola: I did have a good dick today"

Me: and the smell confirms it why didn't you bath?"

Yola:Hello its after 1 am if you want to die walk across the streets of Jo'burg in the middle of the night come let's go its late" we walk out holding hands she is telling the truth I don't trust my life in Jo'burg but criminals are all over the world if its your day its your day got what I mean?

Me: I'm going to cook I'm so hungry"

Yola:me too I will bath first before helping you"

Me:no you will rest you have an early morning" yes she works at a restaurant around town 7am -14:00pm she is just lucky they didn't put her in night shift.We walk for 10 minutes and arrived at the flat the security man check our id this flat is the most safe and secure you can't come in without ID you have to be registered as a visitor to whom if you don't stay here. I start cooking when she takes a bath.

o

I wear my addidas track pants and a t shirt with puma kicks I call Malume before going to the club

Malume:Thandi hey"

Me: how are you malume ?"

Malume: I'm good unjan"

Me: I'm good was just checking on you"

Malume: hayi ngiyaphila I'm about to close the spaza"

Me: why we usually close it around 20:00?"

Malume:I'm going to watch Fifa its starting in 5 minutes" its after 19

Me:OK I will send you money tomorrow "

Malume:save that money its your allowance after all" so I lied to him that I get allowance every month

Me:I have enough malume so taking 2000 won't

hurt my bank" Yolanda shouted my name saying we are late so I say my goodbyes to uncle and lock the door I run through the steps

Yola:you will fall and break your bones and won't be at work"

Me:oh Yola how I wish I could just fall right now"

Yola:lol don't be dramatic you will regret it,"

Me:how dose it feel to sleep with different men?"

Yola:At first I was disgusted and a girl gotta do what she gotta do to earn so yeah but right now to Mr its all about both money and good dicks I don't have a boyfriend to worry about " we laughed

Dolly:Good thing you are here Thandi you have a client and he payed a lot for you just o e night"she say as soon as we walk in my heart pounded

Me:inst it too early Sis Dolly?"

Dolly:Early for eng? Girl wake up and smell the coffee this is not primary we mean business change into this red lingerie you will find him in room 13,he is taking you with him" she walk out I feel like crying

Rori: I will die to be in your shoes you know " my tears fall down

Me: OK I'm going to be fucked by some man old enough to be my grandpa " the girls laughs

Sammy: hey you can be dramatic but it will be OK its get better by day"

Yola:Call me when you reach there OK" I nod and leave to change I knock and walked in he is standing at the window holding a glass of whiskey please don't ask me now I know this but I know ey.He was facing the door his eyes undress me even though I'm wearing a thing he is serious can't make out what he is thinking.He

remove his jacket and throw it at me

Him: take cover yourself because we are going to my house " I wear it and follow him I don't know if I should say he is rude or not. We drive to a near by shop its closed but you can see people moving around inside he knock and get in he comes out minutes later holding a plastic he throw it at me again I open it its a grey comfortable dress I didn't waste more time to be told I wear it and take the pumps and put them on.

Im sitting in what seems like a lounge this house is huge so beautiful I feel like I'm in White house The Donald Trump's white house(the President's house) it have a huge wide glass door and windows he come in holding 2 glasses he hand me one

Me:I'm sorry I don't drink"

Him: just drink you are nervous " he come closer and put a condom on the couch near me and undress me he remove the bra" drink you will feel better " I hide my breast he stand up and undress he is standing butt naked in front of me I look around avoiding his stare

Me:mgm" I clear my throat if you can only open my chest and see what my heart is doing you will be scared too" um...I'm a virgin" he look at me without saying anything then he start playing with my nipple

Him:I will be gentle I won't hurt you" oh fara Gawd I thought maybe he will have mercy ,if I refuse he will tell Patrick and Dolly then I will be in trouble. "I don't want to use condom are you clean?"

Me:yes I'm clean" Dolly make sure we test for asexually diseases and HIV& AIDS

Him: I'm clean too if you don't believe me I will show you my card " I keep quite and look down still holding my boobs he search through his jean and come out with a card he hand me it I look at it he did test TODAY!!!

Me:I don't want to get pregnant " he lay me down oh help me God

Him: we will buy the pills tomorrow "he start romancing me and I got lost in his touch and kisses until I feel a pain between my legs.....

[8/30, 8:15 AM] Mk: Insert 3

I roll to the other side of the bed and I feel pain between my legs it then clicked that I slept with that man.I stand up quickly but got startled when I come face to face with him.I quickly cover my body with the sheets he is drinking coffee a d he is staring at me CRIPPY if you ask me

Him:Good morning"

Me:go..go..good morning"

Him:the bathroom is that side" I follow were his finger is pointing and go to the door.I get inside and find the bath already with warm water it smells nice in here I look at myself at the mirror my breast and neck have love bites.I ignore it and get inside the water I jumped as soon as my pusdy come to contact with the water

Me:ouch Gosh"

Him:Get back in the tub if you wa to feel better" he scared me no hack he scars me he make me feel uncomfotable I hesitate but then he give me a look I sit down and close my eyes to take the pain like a lady. I here the door closing I open my eyes and thank God he is gone.IM wiping my body when he the door flew open I hide my body with his towels

Me;Gosh do you have to scare me any chance

you get!"

Him: Did you die?"I can't believe this man right now

Me:Why don't you knock don't you know I can die because of heartattack?"

Him:Knock in whose house ?"

Me:

Him:Look girl I have work and you are already making me late get ready quickly I have to drop you "

Me:no need I will take a cab"he close the door living me fuming who dose he think he is I wish I could stabb him.Last night he fucked me until I couldn't lift a finger,he tried to be gentle but its was not different they say a first timer will feel the pain until they do it countless time I did enjoy but I'm not going back there I'm not allowing anyone to fuck me again.I'm wearing the dress and pumps he bought yesterday. He

gives me a Tupperware

He: Eat this and drink those pills" I go to sit down but he stops me" let's go I'm late I have a meeting in 10min"

Me: let me call a cab because you will get late"

Him: Get inside I'm driving you, wena ja o new di pillis"(just eat and drink the pills)

Me: Are you a motswana?" he kept quiet and drive out of the yard but he stops and reverse until he is back at his gate

Him: you know what let me call you a cab I'm really late make sure you drink those pills " he calls it and drive away I sit down on his couches yes he was kind enough to let me back in.

◦

Yola wake up I guess she comes from work

Yola: why are you sleeping this time? Was the dick that good?"

Me:Good?oh please I nearly died " she laughed

Yola:you with get used to it"

Me:I don't want to be fucked ,Who know who is going to fuck me this time "

Yola:I know its hard but don't give up OK God didn't forsake you, one day just one say God will get us out of this "

Me:mmm.he gave me 2000" her mouth goes O

Yola:I thought he sent Dolly money yesterday you heard her musi athi He payed more mo ey just for you"

Me:he said its a thank you for the virginity"

Yola:aaahhh put that money in your savings babes"

Me:I did but I have 700 now before we go to the club later can we eat out its on me" she jumps and hug me

Yola:You are s life saver yazi I don't have money

to eat out Mom called my sibrinds don't have polish and stuff the grocery is about to finish plus her transport money to go to thier stockvel meetings so I send 15000"

Me:do you give her money to play stockvel?"

Yola:yeah..."

Me:God will bless you OK He will bless you you are doing so much for your mother its rare to find girls who still support their mother's this days"

Yola:OK enough with the sob story let's rest before we go to the lion den" I laughed as I make my way to my room"Thandiwe!" I run back

Me:uh what is it?"

Yola:whose Tupperware is this because we don't have those in here? "

Me:The man who fucked me he make me eat those food on my way here so that I can drink

the morning after"

Yola:atlist he bought you them some others let you fall pregnant and drag you or give you money to Abort "

Me:Evil I wish to not come across those pervets even though he is one of them he is better"

#Him

Today I'm taking my sister out she have been complaining about not spending time with her.She is doing her second year in varsity We walked in the restaurant the first thing I see is that girl with another girl I think its her friend. They arw talking and showing each other something in the menu

Sarah:Kgaetsedi bona"(brother look)I look at

her

Me:what is it Sarah?"

Sarah:Look at your left"I look and see my father with his bitch I feel my blood boil

Me:What is he doing in my restaurant? "

Sarah:I can't believe ona le mosadi yo a bolaile mama"(he is with the same woman that killed mom)

Me:Should we go home and stay in door?"

Sarah:what ae(no)we are hear to eat" I smile at her a d squeeze her hand I love my sister and I will kill anything that hurt her You see our mother was from Botswana she got married to my father who is a Zulu man.We were a happy family until my father started running around with different women.One of those poisoned my mother so she could be the wife.Nkosi Mbatha is my father I don't get along with him I just tolerate him for the sake of Sarah

Me:so how is varsity? "

Sarah: Hey kgaetsedi you don't want to know its hectic but I'm pushing myself to make both me and you proud"

Me:that's what I want to hear"

SARAH:I have a boyfriend " I choked on my food I was no ready for this

Me:What!"

Sarah:ae Thank(no Thank)don't get surprised I'm 20 you know that "

Me:I'm not surprised I'm shocked" she laughed

Sarah:what's the different? "

Me:OK you win when I'm I meeting him?"

Sarah:akere wa bona nkabo ke sa go bolelela(you see I shouldn't have told you) you want to beat my boyfriend like last time?"

Me:That was not a boyfriend he was just

passing I just saw through him"

Sarah:I just wanted to tell you that I have a man now but we are not reading to introduce each other its new I just wanted you you know for the safe reasons"I sigh one thing I love about my sister when she go out with friends she always send me the location wen she takes cabs she send me the plate number of course without the knowledge of the driver and I'm proud of her.

Me:OK Nana "We speak setswana because mom didn't know how to speak Zulu so we got used to setswana even though we know how to speak Zulu.My name is Thank Mbatha I'm 25 and a business man

#Thandi

We took a sit and they give us a menu

Yola:I love eari g out but cant even name one meal I know around here that's why I love chisanyama because you will say phutu and nyana bhuti but here you will bite your tongue just to order macaroni with mincemeat and cheese "I laughed

Me:me too hayi we like things shem.,but nabo they are crazy they won't mind to say pap and beef is McCurrysoup"

Yola:haha imagine thinking McCurry soup is something different that you can't even cook then Boom!Pap and meat " we laughed and high five the waiter come back

Waiter:Are you reading to order ladies?"

Yola:Can you give us two plates of McCurry soup " i look at her is she crazy

Waiter:McCurry soup what is that?" I laughed

Yola:Whuuuuu I thought I saw it somewhere here"

Waiter:I'm sorry ma'am we don't have anything like that"

Me:OK give us something that we will love we don't want to eat snails that's why she think thier is McCurry, McCurrysoup is Pap and meat"

Waiter:OK me too they really confuse me but I will ask in the kitchen is Rice and or macaroni right?"

Me:yes dont forgot lots of meat" she go back

Yola:Yeah neh I forgot that we we're just saying that "

Me:you are lying you we're checking if they have it"

Yola:we were going to eat"

Me:even if it was a snake meet?"

Yola:even if it was Dolly's ass" we laughed then I saw him sitting with a girl my age or so

Me:do you know the man that fucked me until I

drop?"

Yola:no "I point with my eyes" holly shit he is hot is he going to fuck that girl?"

Me:seriously I don't care who he fucks I'm praying he never comes for me again that MSN have a pipe of a pennis" she laughed

Yola:You are so dramatic big dicks is what we need this days" she said that loud people turn and look at us I take the menu and hide my face she just laughed

Me:Yolanda Are you crazy !" She wave her hand in the air

Yola:hello this is a free country you are allowed to say whatever you want as long as you are not insulting anyone" she take the menu from my face and I look down in embarrassment

Me:But people heard you"

Yola:and they don't know about dicks because?

" I look around and my eyes land on him he is looking at me too I look at Yola

Me:Maybe they are virgins" she burst out laughing

Yola:Virgin my left foot " she say that loud I choke on my drink people look at us again " babes are you OK?" She pat my shoulder I stand up and slap her shoulder

Me:Hayi this is crazy you are inviting attention to our table, I need the bathroom "

Yola:Hamba before you wet yourself " I heard her giggling .I wipe my self and flash I stand up and wash my hands the door open I screamed but he put his hand on my mouth

Him:shhh I won't hurt you" he start rubbing my thigh and touching me everywhere I don't know when and how but my panty is down and I'm moaning like crazy when he thrusted harder a d deeper

[8/30, 8:15 AM] Mk: Insert 4

I take a tissue and wipe myself, I know I got lost in the pleasure but he didn't have to fuck me in the bathroom

Me: you know I know I'm a prostitute but don't you have respect for girls mxm" I open the door but he close it

Him: I do have respect for ladies and I didn't say you should be a prostitute" I heavenly sigh

Me: Sir could you please open the door?"

Him: I'm Sir at the office My name is Thank"

Me: OK I'm getting late open this door "

Thank: You are going to the club?"

Me: not that I owe you an answer but yes I'm going there " he open the door I storm out how

dare he say he did say I should jwirk for Dolly

Yola:whew I was about to call for help"I take her juice and gulp it"are you OK?"

Me:No he just seduced me and fuck me like I'm some whore in the bathroom without a condom"

Yola:the guy who payed for you yesterday? "

Me:yes...can we go we are getting late" she stand up and take her bag I feel my tears burning I wipe them before I they fall down.we take a cab to the club because we are already late

Dolly:Are you now the bosses?"

Us:No"

Dolly:Thandi you have a client"

Me:again?" I didn't mean to ask that

Dolly:yes again I

You have 3 Yolanda Patrick want you he is in the office Thandiwe room 2 first" I w

Go and change then walk to room 2 I knock and open he is fucking another girl

Man:thank god you are here"I stand at the door is he going to fuck us together

Me:um...I..."

Girl:girl come already we have other clients to attend "

#Thabo

I saw her wipe her tears what did she think ? I payed a lot of money for her I was having my last round.

Sarah:what took you long?"

Me:staff "

Sarah:where you ducking in the bathroom oh did you even wash your hands you smell her pussy"

Me:didimala wa tlhodia ngwanyana(shut up you are making noise girl)

Sarah:oh my God do I know her who is she because I know you don't date one girl"

Me:I'm not dating her I fucked her yesterday and now"

Sarah:yesterday as in at home?"

Me:yeah"

Sarah:I want to meet her "

Me:to do what?"

Sarah:OK I'm sorry I don't want to meet her " I stand up

Me:let's go I will drop you I have to be somewhere really fast "

Sarah:to See Kelly?"

Me:I told you kelly is not around" kelly is my fuck buddy I don't di dates kelly knows that and I don't share I don't care if we are partners not I don't dig a gold that many guys dig

Sarah:oh OK take me back to campus-oh let me join Nkosi he will take me there"

Me:are you sure?"

Sarah:yes I'm sure his dragon will have to be strong " I laughed

Me:OK go sharp " I get up and go to my car I drive to the pharmacy as much as I love to eat the pussy raw I don't want a baby Thandiwe is a beautiful girl beautiful than kelly but I don't want a baby with her neither with kelly .Kelly is your typical slay queen that girl loves money I meet her 2 years ago.I buy the pills and drive to Patrick's club on my way I call my friends Kago and Phenyoy

Phenyo:Thabo "

Me:hey phenyo o kae Kago?"(where is Kago?)

Phenyo:kwa lwapeng LA gagwe(at his place)

Me:meet me at Patrick's club call Kago"I parky car and get in its full as always I go to the side where they dance(prostitute s) living the noise behind I spot Patrick standing alone talking on a phone

Patrick:hey Thank"

Me:Patrick ,can you borrow me your girl for 1 week"

Patrick:7000"

Me:OK"

Patrick:which one?"

Me:the one I tool yesterday "

Patrick:she is in room 2 attending to a client wait for her"

Me: Akere ke duela madi a mantsi o seka wa mpohelela masepa Patrick "(I'm paying a lot of money Patrick don't tell me shit)

Patrick: The man payed too Thabo you have to wait for her "

Me: Mxm kare ke duelela ngwanyana hole madi a mantsi ,keya go motsaya(I said I'm paying a lot of money for that girl, I'm going to take her) " I go to search for room two

Patrick: Thabo my brother you can't do that " I stop and look at him

Me: how much did he pay?"

Patrick: he payed 2000 for that threesome"

Me: I will send you it" I go to room two and open without knocking I find her standing there scared maybe I look at the man his penis is just a pencil yet he want threesome wa go dira eng Ka Ka lone? Wa go ba tsikita(what is he going to do with that? Is he going to tickle them?

Girl:Are you joining us?"

Me:Thandiwe let's go"

Man:What the fuck?"

Me:Thandiwe" she quickly turn and get out"tsamaya oye go oketsa lerete monna"(go and enlarge your penis)I close the door and follow Thandi I look at her ass she is on lingerie that turned me on"Thandiwe " she turn"come I want to fuck you"

Thandi:Oh God didn't you fuck me earlier you know a small dick will be OK but yours Hayi " she is serious I want to laugh but cant

Me:OK let go my friends are coming here go and change you all find me at the club downstairs " she run to the rooms I guess.

[8/30, 8:15 AM] Mk: I'm sorry I didn't post last

night and excuse the errors

Insert 5

I quickly changed in to my jeans and a crop Top put on my vans I then call Yola telling her that I'm booked for the week. She said she will see me before going home. I go downstairs I search for Thabo but couldn't see him I mean its full so I Thank God that maybe he left I go and sit on the table and order Smirnoff stone I like the taste of it not those sour things. I enjoy my time I think I drink 3 drinks in 30 minutes and I feel my eyes heavy a guy come my way hr sit down and hold my hand I just look at him

Guy: I love your eyes "

Me: Thanks" I take a zip

Guy: can I buy you another one?"

Me:no I'm waiting for a friend don't worry yourself "

Guy:Can I stay here until that friend arrive?"

Me:Your choice" he laughed

Guy: Scar"

Me:huh?"

Guy: My name is scar" I look at him

Me:is that a real name?"

Guy:Nqobile is the real" before I could answer him my phone rings its Sis Dolly

Me:Sis Do..."

Dolly: Nywe nywe where the hell are you?"

Me:I'm in the club "

Dolly:Thabo is looking for you aggg you know what let me give him your number he will see what to do " she hung up I spot Yola coming from the other side I call her waving my hand

she sees me

Yola:hey babes I see you have company "

Me:His name is scar"

Yola:hello scar I'm Yola her friend and I drink anything that is strong" haibo

Scar:Finally I got to buy a girl a bottle OK coming up" he stand up

Yola:That's my next goat " she dance a little and I laugh at her"so why aren't you with Thabo? "

Me:I don't know where he is and I really don't care I just pray that he don't find me even though I know its impossible he is going to call me any minute now since the devil lady is giving g him my number "

Yola:whooa breath! Drink some and let's go and dance a little "

Me:Dancing here is better than dancing naked for those hungry pervets" she laughed

Yola:Yola breath OK you are too young and beautiful to die of heart problems " I drink my last one and put the bottle down Scar come with 9 shorts

Me:This looks good" I say taking one glass

Yola:Scar you and me are friends already I love you already damn 9 shorts ?"

Scar:You are too loud don't shout please and I think I like you too mogurl this is life" we look at him" WHAT!"

US:are you gay?"

Scar:Shhhhhj" he look around"don't be loud yes I'm gay but my parents don't know about it I will be dead,my father is here that's why I'm acting like a man"

Me:oh-k "

Scar:I hope you don't judge me"

Yola:What! No! Who are we to judge like I said I

like you already, " she says as she gulp the second short"this is good so where is your father hook me up"

Scar:Heyi heyi I will kill a person who will make my mother cry"

Yola:yoooh I'm joking Scar "

Scar: Let's put an act at the dance floor for my father "

Me:OK"

Yola:You see going to act like?"

Scar:Both of you are going to grand on me"

Me:OK I hope you won't be hard "

Scar:pshhh girl your ass won't make me hard let's go" we go to the dance floor seriously I'm sloshed I can't seem to stand straight but I understand and see what going on around me we were dancing when a hand roughly grab me

Me:Ishhh you are hurting me" I look at the

person

Thabo:so you are busy dancing here with him while I have been locking for you!" I get scared

Me:um...um...I'm sorry"

Yola:Scar let's go back to our table "

Me:Nolo join us" I'm scared to be alone with him

Scar:You don't mind ?" He ask Thabo Thabo look at me

Me:He is Yola's boyfriend " Scar winked at me

Thabo: OK you can join us I'm with my friends" he lead the way to the VVIP we found 2 girls with 2 guys Yola sit down Scar sit next to her I sit between Yola and Thabo

Scar:hello "

Them:hi"

Thabo:Guys this I'd Thandiwe and her friend eh ..."

Yola:Yolanda"

Thabo yeah Yolanda and that is her boyfriend
um Scar right?' Scar nod" this are my friends
Kago and phenyo a d thier girls Palesa and
Doreen "

Us:hi"

Them:hi"

Phenyo:Yolanda long time" I look at Her and
she is annoyed

Yola:I know right I mean 2 years now"

Me:You know each other?"

Yola:Babes this is the bursted I told you about?"

Me:um...I..OK are you OK though?"

Yolanda: Who I'm I you know I'm good" Yola
have a 2 years son she meet Phenyo here and
he payed for her fuck her for a week get her
pregnant and ordered her to abort shit right?

Doreen: What dose she mean 2 years?"

Scar:It means they have history together"

Doreen:And you are not mad?"

Scar:I wasn't there right? So I won't be mad for things that happened when I was not in the picture "

Me:its hot here" I remove the cardigan the guys look at me oh I'm wearing a crop Top.

Yola: yes babes its hot" she removes hers too
Scar burst out laughing

Kago:But its OK"

Me:No I mean the conversation made me hot so yeah"

Palesa:Thabo dose kelly Know? "

Thabo:Know what?" He give her a death stare"
look what I do its not your concerns "

Doreen: this is all bullshit my friend is being

played"

Yola:Everyone have to be played to rich the last stage which is marriage "

Palesa:Who asked you?"

Kago:is this some sort of competition? "

Me:Yazi I'm bored I didn't know that coming here is going to get to this"

Scar:our table was peaceful babe can we go back?"

Yola:yeah suddenly Im bored"

Me:I'm coming with you" I stand up

Thabo: Sit down "

Me:or what?" He look at me with fury.

Thabo: You don't want me to remind you right"

Me:mxm " Yolanda laughed

Yola:I love this side of you babes you should drink most of the time " I follow them behind

but Thabo pushed me back

Thandi:Hey Yolanda she is sleeping over "

Yola:OK but keep her safe" she hug me and go
and dance with Scar this one take me outside to
his car he pinned me against it

Thabo:Thandiwe"

Me:

Thabo:Thandiwe!" I kept quiet"You are even
pissing me off"

Me:what leave me alone go join your friends I
will join mine"

Thabo:I payed a week for you! A week a d don't
ever talk anyhow to me do you understand? " he
choke me

Me:Thabo!sto ...stop" he stops and let my
throat I cough holing it

Kago:Thabo mister o dirile eng?(What have you
done Thabo)

Thabo:I was angry "

Kago:Since when do you choke ladies?" Thabo left us there Kago is looking at me he then shake his head

Kago:You will find us inside" as soon as he goes in I call Yolanda

Me:Come outside to the parking lot Thabo just choked me for no reason"

Yola:ok I'm coming...scar let's go" they come after a few

Scar:What happen? "

Me:can you believe he choked me because I said I want to join you? "

Yola:mxm let me go in and kick some ass" I laughed

Me:Kick some ass or get your ass kicked? "They both laughed

Scar:hey I'm drunk"

Yola:me too drive us home before going"

Scar:OK"

#Thabo

I didn't choke her hard it was not that bad but she is my prostitute for the whole week when I say jump she should ask how high not this madness she was doing.

Kago:Isn't she coming?"

Palesa:Who cares?"

Doreen: yeah who cares how is kelly going to feel?"

Me:is kelly my wife? Is she my girlfriend ?"

Palesa: You are always with her that's..."

Me:this means nothing please mind your business "

Phenyo: why isn't she coming back haha
women"

Doreen:and then wena whats going on between
the two of you?"

Phenyo: As Thabo said mind your damn
business " I call her and it send me straight to
voicemail. This girl is testing my Nerves I stand
up

Me:look I'm going to look for her"

Them: OK sharp "I go out a d she is not there I
call Dolly

Dolly:I hope its not about Thandi"

Me:give Me her address"

Dolly:wenzini manje? OK I will" she sent me it its
a 5 minutes drive do a arrive and bang the door

Voice:Heyi silele thins you are making noise!"

Me:Do I look like I care?" I bang until they open
she looks shock

Her:What...wha...what are you doing here! "

Me:Thandiwe" I call softly I don't want to loss
its she look scared

Her:yes.."

Me:Do you want to see my ugly side?" She
shake her head

Her:I'm sorry let me wear something I will come
with you"

Me:close the door and let's go"

Her:Let me say bye to Yola"

Me:HEYI FUTSEK let's go now" she quickly
come out and close the door she is wearing
shots pajamas and bare footed.

[8/30, 8:15 AM] Mk: Insert 6

I can't believe this motswana shit,hr literally drugged me OK not dragging me but he forced me to come out of my flat just for him to fuck me this hard.Im even exhausted .Its still late in the night and he is not sleeping why? I guess he want to destroy my pussy! I stand up and put on my PJs and go for the door

Thabo:Where are you going?" I stops

Me:do I have to tell yoy every move?"

Thabo:Where are you going?"he give me a death stare I look down

Me:I'm going to drink water"

Thabo:Are you blind or you are just naturally ignorant?look around this room" I look around and behold thier is a fridge or fuck that it looks like a kitchen I didn't take time to look around this room its huge VERY HUGE

ME:Um thanks" I go and open it then take the bottle of water and drink it

Thabo:Come to bed " I just stand there looking at this mini kitchen yeah I'm trying to ignore him I'm tired as much as I'm enjoying the sex right now I still get tired my back hurts my pussy my boobs my butts no "Thandiwe are you listening to me?"

Me:

Thabo:mxm" I hear shuffles then him wrapping his hands around my waist"Thandiwe come to bed or you want me to have you here?"

Me:Um...Thabo I'm tired"

Thabo:after this you will rest " he make me undress my PJs and start kissing me he suck on my neck I feel us moving to the bed and lay on my back his lips find mine

Me:mmmm" I moan and his finger start playing my flaps"mmmm Thabo mm ahhh " he didn't stop when I was about to cum he stops and make my legs go behind my head I see him

licking his lips watching my pussy

Thabo:I can't get enough of this" he slowly Inter me"ahhh this feeling is the one making me to want you more mmmm" he start pounding hard I'm holding on his arms that are holding my legs

Me:ah ah aha ah ah Thabo yo yo" i moan in every thrust his phone rings

Thabo:Fuck !Thandiwe damn oh shit shit shit shi shit ahhh" He comes 3 minutes after me and drop my legs gently down he lay on my chest for a while his penis still inside me.His phone rings I look at him his eyes are closed he searches for it until he get hold of it.Since we have been fucking today its the first time he moan my name."Yes" he dosent have some manners and his phone is on loudspeaker

Girl:Hey baby "

Thabo:mmmm"

Girl:i miss you are you home I'm coming in a

few"

Thabo:yes um home but I don't want you here I will see you tomorrow "

Girl:Are you seriously doing this Thabo I miss you"

Thabo: Kelly I will see you Tomorrow morning"

Girl:Who is she?" He open his eyes and look at me I feel his cock getting hard he put his phone down and open my legs wider then balance on his hands and start thrusting in

Thabo:Who is who?"

Girl:cut the crap Thabo who is the girl ? I know you can't just say you don't want me in your house are you cheating on me?" Right now I'm trying so hard not moan he pounded hard that I can't help

Me:Aahh Tha..." I see him smiling he hit the sane spot again"mmm Thabo ahhh" his eyes

are so red but he is still smiling

Girl:seriously Thabo you are fucking a how?"he hit it again making me to hold him closer

Thabo;Kelly you are not my wife so don't act like one I'm not fucking anyone" What he start thrusting hard and deep I close my eyes as I feel my organs build up

Kelly:Goodnight Thabo I love you"

Thabo:Yeah" he drops the call and lift my leg "Mmm Thandiwe I don't know what you put in there please don't stop putting it damn this is the kind of pussy that will make you propose without knowing it".

◦

I'm woken by someone shaking me I open my eyes and its this old lady I quickly Stand up and fall I take Thabo's shirt and hide my body

Me:I'm sorry Ma I didn't mean to sleep this long"

she just shake her head and go to make the bed"um I will make it Ma' she look at me and go out of the room I quickly do it and go and take a bath.Right now I don't know what to wear beside my short PJs I don't have shoes. OK I wear my PJs and Go downtown I found her cleaning the kitchen"Ma can you please unlock the door for me I need to go" she look at me and continue doing what she was doing.This woman is beautiful and have that skin of Thabo and think it's his mother hack she is not talking to me.I go and sit down I don't have a phone to call Yolanda I know where she is she is worried.I look at the blank TV she come after an hour and sit down looking at me

Her:Why are you not wearing your clothes this time?"I look down "Where is your shoes? Do you know it's after 2pm what girl sleeps until 1?"

Me:I'm sorry"

Her:Go and change girls of today Hayi man "

Me:I came here wearing this and barefooted "
she look shocked

Her:you mean you got on the cab and come
here naked? I mean you are naked what you are
wearing is for the bedroom only"

Me:Thato

Fetches me he didn't wait for me to put on
something better" she laughed and stand up

Her:OK Mma I work here and I'm going home I
don't come everyday"I also stand up

Me: um can you please borrow me your phone I
need to call an amber i have to go back to my
flat"

Her:Thato orile ga oye h

gope until a boa nna fatshe ngwana o
molete(Thato said you are not going anyway
until he comes back so sit down girl and wait
for him)"

Me:um... he said that?"

Her:he instructed me to not allow you to go out until he comes back,look I'm going"

Me:OK" she left leaving me in my thousands thoughts how can Thabo do this to me? I need the morning after pills oh my God I remember we fucked at the toilet and I didn't drink them. I pace up and down until I couldn't take it anymore I switch on the TV to see the time and its after 4 I ended up sleeping.

VOICE: mmm look at her body in this PJs"they whistles and I feel someone shaking me I open my eyes aggg its Thabo I stand up and greet his friends

Phenyo:Where is your friend? "

Me:I don't know"

Kago:What do you mean?"

Me:Let me see...yesterday someone banged on

our flat I open and that person dragged out of my flat I told him to let me change and wear shoes and take my phone, did that person listen? No he just dragged me here and I'm worried that Yola is worried about my where about I'm even hungry" they laughed and look at Thabo Phenyo:heels boy you kidnap them now?'

Thabo:Futsek ,here is your phone and oh Yolanda is OK as for your hunger I asked if you are stupid or ignorant but right now I'm asking if you are dump or what?"

Me:I want to go home"

Thabo:OK" I look at him but he just go upstairs

Phenyo:Thabo I'm leaving see you "

Kago:me too I have to be somewhere " I look at my phone a d it's 19:45 I call an amber.I go to the kitchen and check what to eat.No food but fruits my stomach crumbles I take an apple and turn back I hit hard of his chest

Me:Damn!"

Thabo:Yeah damn"

Me:You ordered your helper to lock me down here but couldn't order morning after pills for me"

Thabo:Shit I bought them this morning they are in my car let me go and take them" as he walk out I receive a call ,its the cab I quickly go out Thabo is on the drive way he close his car and lock it.I snatch the pills and walk to the gate

Me:open for me'

Thabo:where are you going?"

Me:Home"

Thabo:OK" he walked inside I waited for him...1 minute ...2

..3...4.....5.....6.....30 minutes haibo and the driver have been calling me and I will make an excuse like right now

Me:give me 2 minutes I was bathing please "

Driver:Girl I'm working here don't piss me off or better send someone to pay for wasting my time"

Me;,OK I'm coming " I go back inside and find him drinking whiskey and cooking"Thabo why aren't you opening the gate you know I even called an amber and he have been waiting for me?"

Thabo:let me go and pay him" I follow him he press a button and the gate open I rushed out and got in the taxi

Me:Drive"

Driver:What about that one?"

Me: leave him he I...." Thabo open the door and dragged me out he take few notes and give the driver still looking at me.

Driver:sow thank you broh" he drive away Thabo

turned to me and pinned me against the gate

Thabo:Thandiwe ungijwayezwa yini? Uh" he is holding g my wrist and twisting it

Me:You are hurting me Thabo,I just want to go home"

Thabo:Sings jwayelane Thandiwe ,mxm Get inside I want to close my gate" I walked in and go and sit by the pull"I want you inside the house in a few I'm cooking and make sure you drink those pills I won't father any kids who come unplanned " my eyes burn in tears I sit here for minutes then go inside he is eating I go straight to his kitchen and drink the pills then went upstairs and take a shower I also wash my PJs .I then go to the next bedroom and sleep.The lights turn on he chuckles.

Thabo: I don't know what games you are playing but its starting to irritate me,I want to find you in my room"

Excuse the errors

[8/30, 8:15 AM] Mk: Insert 7

I sit down and he throw his T shirt on my face

Thabo:stop going around naked wrapped in a towel change" I take it and change in front of him.He is just pressing his phone.My phone rings I quickly take it and he look at me

Me:Hello"

Malume:Thandiwe how are you" I sit down and start eating my nails

Me:Im OK malume how are you" I really want to cry

Malume:I'm good too i just miss you"

Me:I miss you too" my voice break and I bite hard on my nail "I'm coming home next week I miss home Malume"

Malume:Thandiwe is there something you are not telling me." I quickly stand up and Thabo looked at me

Me:What! No! there is nothing I'm not telling I'm Good I'm alive I'm healthy Malume don't worry yourself "

Malume:Is your husband abusing you?"

Me:what husband? " oh shit I forgot that I have a non exist husband "oh haha my husband I'd treating me Good malume"

Malume:OK can't wait for next weekend "

Me:me too I'm bringing a friend,"

Malume;Bye " he hung up I take a deep loud breath and sit down I bury my head on my hands

Thabo: You look like you are carry the world's problems "

Me:You have no idea" he put his phone aside and look at me

Thabo:Are you not going to eat? " mxm

Me: Trust me I was hungry earlier but after today scene" he chuckles

Thabo:Women and thier dramatic "

Me:I'm not being dramatic OK! You don't know shit about me! You don't know what I have to go through everyday for me to survive ! To put food on the table to protect my life"

Thabo:yeah I know you put food on the table by being a hoe so don't explain "

Me:Yes by being a prostitute bit do you think I'm proud to be one? I have no choice but to let Dolly make me sleep with different men and it

doesn't help that you booked me for the rest of the week and you lock me up here what if your house burns and I die!" He stands up and pins me on the bed and sits on top of me

Thabo: Heels girl don't ever I mean ever raise your voice on me you don't speak any how when you are talking to me, I booked you for 1 week so what akere I'm using my money so you got no choice but to let me fuck you just like right now, you are not wearing any panties and the view is beautiful that I'm hard I want to fuck you until you pass out" he lets me and stands on his feet's and undresses and he is telling the truth his member is dancing in excitement.

Me: I'm sorry "

Thabo: Enough with the sorries let us make each other feel Good". I wake up in the middle of the night and walk downstairs to the kitchen and warm food I was really hungry I didn't eat the whole day plus those pills I drank them on an

empty stomach I then call Yola

Yola:I'm married to Sir Cyril Ramaphosa how can I help you?"I Burt's out laughing I put the phone down and put it on speaker I start eating

Me:So what will Ramaphosa do ?"

Yola: Thandi I'm sleeping I'm going to work tomorrow aggg futsek man My husband was going go track the Bitch"

Me:so you are even saying your husband "

Yola:Mxm,anyway before I forger the crocodile called me today demanding to see his son"

Me:What the fuck! How dose he know that you have a son?"

Yola:Mosimane wa marete is pissing me off actually he investigated about me"(this penis boy) I laughed

Me:you even know how to insult them in setswana?"she laughed

Yola:He taught me that ,Phenyo eat and bath insults"

Me:so what are you going to do?"

Yola:Heeee I'm not going to allow shit uthe ngi yenze I abortion so abortion is what I did he have no son here"

Me:Yeah plus the guy is infertile he denied the boy so yeah dose he know the pain of pushing a big head out of a pussy or he just know how to put it in? Cut his Marete (penis) if he trouble you he enjoyed your pussy and even put a baby in there and denied him now he want to see him !aggg " she laughed

Yola:Yazi Im not used to the other side of you!you look like you can't say such words" we laughed " Futsek Thandi you talk as if you know the pain of pushing that big head out of your pussy" I scoff

Me:I'm here trying to make you feel better you

are such an ungrateful bitch"

Yola:Hayi suka o will see what I will do"

Me:Mmm how is Sis Dolly "

Yola:aggg that fake bitch is annoying everyday "
I giggle

Me:She always annoys us musi"

Yola:I heard that thier are 6man payed for you
so get ready next week you are meeting them" i
start eating my nails

Me:Are you sure?"

Yola:Are you crying?"

Me:No!who me! I'm not crying "she sigh

Yola:I'm sorry friend, I just wanted to warn you"

Me:its OK I'm glad you warned me I need to run
way I don't care anymore I'm not sleeping with
those men Yolanda "

Yola:Are you crazy? You want your poor unceto

die?" I stand up and drink water I turn around and got startled

Me:Thabo Man!"

Yola:Is everything OK Thandi? " I breath in and out

Me:hey we will talk its nothing just this Motswana gorilla scared me" she laughed

Yola:Its OK babes we will talk but don't think of putting your uncles's life in....."

Me:Bye!" I end the call and wash the plate and put it back .He was standing leaning by the door and watching my every move I take another glass of water and sit down,he then walked in and open the fridge and take it a can of Heineken he sit down facing me"I don't like the way you are looking at me"

Thabo:how I'm I looking at you?"

Me: Just like that "

Thabo:I thought maybe you ran away?"

Me:in what clothes?"he chuckles

Thabo: so you want to run away? "

Me:Since when are my father "

Thandi:Thandiwe " he warns

Me:No man fuck you!" No I'm tired I'm tired of people thinking they will dictatey my life

Thabo:Thandiwe don't shout at me"

Me:then stop sticking your nose in my business
AGGGG" What wrong with me oh yeah Yolanda
happened how can Sis Dolly do this to me I
stand up and and they to go bit Thabo throw the
can full of beer to my side it nearly hit my face
in seconds I was up in the air choking

Thabo:Thandiwe I hate people who shout at me
and when I say stop you should stop do you
hear me " I nod"words Girl" I point at his hand
on my throat he remove it and I fall down trying

to breath he take another beer and sit down I
take my phone and type

"Yolanda you are the best thing that have ever
happen in my life I love you take care" Sent.I
hold my neck and look at him

Me:,Thabo can I sleep in the room" he look at
me with that stare "I'm sorry"

Thabo:I will find you in an hour go and sleep " I
go to his room and go straight to his bathroom I
saw razors earlier I search for it until I found it I
stand in the shower and open the tap I start
cutting my wrist No I cut even my thighs I'm
tired I can't be fucking with Thabo who is a pain
In the ass I know he bought me but dose he
have treat me like this I'm drained during the
night I don't sleep a wink Thabo is addicted to
sex Then there is Dolly who have 6 buffy men
who are gladly and willing to fuck me No then
My uncle ! I'm sure he will be safe as soon as
they hear that om dead they will stop putting

tabs on him. My blood is splashing out of my flesh like an opened tap I feel my eyes feeling heavy By the time Thabo come to this room I will be dead.

#Thabo

She left her phone here and it have been ringing for quite sometime now. I take it I finish 2 six packs yes that's how angry I am I'm mad that my business meeting didn't go well then Thandiwe shouting at me like I'm her boyfriend. I take her phone and go upstairs it rings

Me:Yes?"

Yola:Oh Thank God is Thandi OK?"

Me:Yes She is OK"

Yola:Then Why did she sent me that messenge it scared me"

Me:What message when did she see this message? "

Yola:I don't know where is she right now?"

Me:in my room let me check her" I open the door and she is not sleeping neither is she in bed I hear the shower running OK she is showering I unlock her phone no password

Wow!I go through her whatsapp voice notes I click on malume and listen to it .So she is married then where is her husband 30 minutes later Still on shower hayi man I go in and i was never ready to see this

[8/30, 8:15 AM] Mk: Insert 8

Yola:I swear to God if she dies I will squash your balls" I stop pacing up and down and look

at her

Me:What did I do? Your friend decided to kill herself I didnt force her" she sit down

Yola:This is making my head to ache Sis Dolly can't even stop calling aggg she will be strong"

Me:Why are you all afraid of her?"

Yola:She is the boss"

Me:So?"

Yola:She is dangerous " the doctor come to us"How is my friend doc?"

Doctor:She lost a lot of blood an..."

Yola:What?" She need blood? Please test me"

Doc:No need for that its all sorted,she will discharged in the morning"

Me:Its morning already "

Doc:We mean around 8-9am its still late,and I will like to recommend her to see a therapist by

the look of her cuts I think she is suffering from depression "say what!

Me:depression ora mmago(depression is your mother)" Yola laughed I think she understand tswana

Doc:Come again"

Me:I mean we will take her to our family therapist"

Doc:OK no problem "

Yola:Let me go I have to go to work in 3 hours"

Me:The club?"

Yola:not that is your business but ey I work at the restaurant 5 streets from the club" I nod

Me:let me drop you" she follow me her phone rings her wallpaper is this cute boy damn he looks exactly like Phenyoy.

Yola>Hello ma"

Caller:

Yola:What! What's wrong with him?"

Caller:

Yola:Oh my God ,I'm coming right now,Can you please take me home,Soweto?"

Me:OK,what wrong"

Yola:my son is vomiting blood"

Me:OK"

Thandiwe is discharged now but we are still here because of Yolanda's son please don't bite me I called Phenyso he is on his way I mean he deserves to know right?

Thandi:Don't say that he is going to be fine"

Yola:Thandiwe he was vomiting blood what if what if"

Thandi:Hayi man Shut up! you are not going to put ideas in my head have faith OK" she start biting her nails in this few days of knowing her I know that she only bite her nails only when she want to cry.Phenyo rushed in

Phenyo:Thabo,hey ladies" Yola charged to him

Yola:What are you doing here go back ! Get out"

Phenyo:He is my son too Yolanda he needs me" hr hold her hands so that she can't beat her

Yola:YOUR SON! YOUR SON! OH WOW YOU HAVE A SON?"

Phenyo:I'm sorry OK I was scared "

Yola:Scared! And I was not?"

Thandi move away from them and sit far at the corner I look at her what I'm I saying I always look at her.I Wonder what a girl like her is doing what she is doing? She is a cry baby OK maybe she don't cry but her body language says so.I

look a phenyo who is now down with Yola I let them be and sit next to Thandi.

Me:hey"

Thandi:mmmm" I take her hands and look at them they have bandages

Me:care to tell me what happened? " she shake her head"Thandiwe " I warn her she look at Yola I chuckle they are not cuddle on that bench

Thandi:Mpho....I mean Thabo I know I'm a prostitute but can we respect each other's business? "

Me:Right now you are my business I still own you until this week ends"

Thandi:OK"

Me:so are you going to talk or what I hate repeating "she stand up

Thandi:can we do this later right now my friend need me" I also stand up

Me:FUCK THIS IM DONE BE NICE YOU ARE
VOING TO TELL ME RIGHT HERE RIGHT
NOW!"she flinch Phenyo and Yola come to us

Phenyo: Thabo this is a hospital not a club why
are you shouting? "

Me:I want her to tell me why she did that "

Yola:So shouting at her is what will get her to
tell you?"

Me:CAAn I take her home? I mean she don't want
to go because she want to be here?" Yola hug
her and she sniff

Yola:babes Go you need to rest Phenyo is here I
will be fine"

Thandi:OK update me OK"

Me:Phenyo see you around " we go to the
parking lot we get in the car I sigh and look at
her I lift her dress to see her thighs "Thandiwe
why are you destroying my body?"

Thandi:

Me:I'm asking "

Thandi:Thabo I'm quiet because I dont want you to shout I don't like being g shouted as you"

Me:OK Now tell me why you wanted to kill yourself "

Thandi:Thabo...."

Me:Yey!"

Thandi:OK,In my family its only me and my uncle this year I was supposed to be doing my first year at varsity "by the time she finish she was crying

Me:Dolly did that? And why didn't you apply for bursary? "

Thandi: I did and no one wanted to help me"I start the car and drive home I thought she was a prostitute by choice hey life is full of surprises.

Me:Wake up we are here "

Thandi:I though maybe you will drop me at the flat?"

Me:Thandiwe 1 week 1 WEEK! OK that means you will be here 247"

Thandi:OK Im sorry"

Me:Don't ever ask me nonsense again"she go straight to my room I follow her she remove her shoes and get on the bed "are you not hungry?"

Thandi:I'm not feeling well I will eat later"

Me:OK I'm going somewhere "

#Thandi

Why did he save me? Right now I have 2 days left to go back to the club! I hear some noise downstairs I wake up and check my phone thier

is a message from Yolanda her son eat something he is allergic to. Thank God he is OK but still admitted my phone rings I was not ready for this

Me: Sis Dolly"

Dolly: So now you are too comfortable that you told Thabo our story? Guess what? He knows about our business so yeah and for snitching on us your uncle is dying tomorrow! I mean what if you told the wrong person?"

Me: Sis dolly please don't kill him I will do anything you say "

Dolly: Let me tell you about the rules 1 you don't get away until we say so

2 if someone buys you then we have no choice but to let you go

3 you snitch on us we kill your family"

Me: please I beg "

Dolly:In 2 days you have clients to feed" she drops the call I bury my head on my hands the bedroom door open a model like girl walked in

Girl:Who the hell are you?" I just look at her I'm not even scared"I asked you a question "

Me:Mxm" I stand up and pass her making sure that I bump on her shoulder the music is so loud Thabo Kago and phenyo are her and the girls from the club.I pass them and go to the kitchen look for something strong to drink my hair is a fucking mess I'm stressed right now How can Thabo do this to me.I take his bottle of beer I don't know what kind of beer is but it written Four Cousins I go and join them.

Me:Phenyo how is Junior?"

Phenyo:He is OK " he smiles

Palesa:Who is that?"

Me:his son "

Palesa:Phenyo you have a son!?"

Phenyo:Why are you shouting?"I call Yolanda so that she can listen to the argument

Palesa: you cheated on me damn it who is that whore"The girl who shouted at me walked in and stops the music"How can you cheat on me and ontop of that you go and make a bursted son"

Yola:Oh hell no bitch the burstard here it's you my son is the result of love making oh boy and he is the spiiting image of phenyo"

Girl:So this s what you do? Call your friend to attack my friend ?" I drink straight from the bottle

Yola:hey wena bones yes your voice sounds like it coming from someone who have no meat,I'm I right there babes"

Me:You are always right Sthandwa Sam" she laughed

Yola:Who is her boyfriend? I mean who is fucking her? "

Me:I'm lost too"

Girl:Thabo are you going to sit here and let them insult me?"

Yola:Oh Thabo disappointed in you please move from bones to meat" I stand up

Me:Girl"

Yola:yes? "

Me:I think I'm drunk " they laugh

Yola:what are you drinking? " I lift the bottle and read

Me:Four Mzalas"

Yola:can I come there I want to breath free air"

Me:oh trust me there is no fresh her here but its seems like the main chicks are hosting a party so do come baby daddy will fetch you "

Yola:my friend don't drink again its enough how many glasses did you drink?"

Me:I think 5 sips from the bottle"

Yola:ok Thabo give me your address I'm coming there "

Thabo:we don't have a party"

Me: baby daddy will pick you up"

Palesa:oh hell no!"

Me:Phenyo she gave you a son the list you could do is thank her by be her driver "

Kago:Yeah neh" I stand up and sit on Thabo

Me:I'm horny" I whisper in his ear

Thabo:not Now "

Me:Now" The girl roughly pull me away from Thabo

Girl:Girl I will beat you ,your agemates are at school and you are here seducing my man" I

laughed OK I will never drink again because I can see that I'm embarrassing myself but can't seem to stop myself

Me:your man? Remember you called last night and he told you that you are not his wife that time he was doing wonders to me" she wanted to slap me

Thabo:Kelly! Thandiwe! " his veins are popping

Kelly;What your hle just confessed how can you do that to me to us uh" she fake tears I don't care if its real or fake tears

Thabo:Thandiwe you are going to behave yourself Kelly is my girlfriend and you will not talk to her anyhow"

Me:So she can talk to me anyhow because she is the girlfriend and I am not? I have nothing to lose so if this bones o yours disrespect me I do the same"

Thabo:Thandiwe upstairs now!"

Me:mxm" I sit down he take my hand and drag me

Thabo:Kelly don't disturb me" he open his bedroom and throw me on the bed he slap me"THANDIWE I WARNED YOU! I TOLD YOU TO NEVER TALK TO ME LIKE YOU ARW TALKING TO A TODDLER! "I hold my cheek and become sober

Me:Why did you tell Dolly ?Why?"

Thabo:so is this act all about Dolly?"

Me:Dolly is going to kill my uncle all thanks to you " I curl my self on the bed "Thabo I know I'm a prostitute and you payed to fick me the whole week but do you have to treat me badly? I didn't ask for this my uncle was tricked OK I don't want to be a prostitute right now i have 6 men waiting for me nexf week im just 19 and already im damaged goods I just want to die" He don't say anything he left the room.

[8/30, 8:15 AM] Mk: Insert 9

I open my eyes and kick the blanket

Voice:Yooh! " I look at my side

Me:Sorry Yola I thought I'm alone"

Yola:hayi man you kicked my knee"

Me:sorry when did you arrive?"

Yola:you were sleeping "

Me:I wasn't here last night"

Yola:well I found you sleeping in this room" I guess Thabo is the one who brought me here I mean I was in his room last night.I get off the bed and go to the bathroom I quickly take a bath.Thabo bought me few clothes just for this week.I lotion my body and put on some clothes

and sandlas I shake Yola

Me:Wake up remember Junior is being discharged today"

Yola:mmm phenyo will pick him please "

Me:Going there with his bitch do you still need your son alive or?"

Yola:OK let me take a shower lucky me I'm not going to work "

Me:I'm escaping that brothel please talk to your manager I want to work there too"

Yola:I heard they need new waitress but you have to write a test first"

Me:Test?"

Yola:yes"

Me:OK I'm game so what is it a about? "

Yola:food and stuff, but don't you dare try to run away"

Me:mmm"

Yola:I'm serious Thandiwe "

Me:yes Ma'am" I clean around the room and go down stairs Pheny and that girl were eating

Pheny:Good morning "

Me:Good morning" I take a bottle of water and sit down

Girl:Aren't you hungry or something "

Me:if I was hungry I was going to eat right? "

Girl:such a bitch"

Pheny:Doreen "

Doreen: What!mxm"

Me:Where is your friend? "

Pheny:upstairs "

Me:I mean the other one"

Pheny:he went home last night"I nod I take out

my phone and call Sis Dolly

Me:Hi sis"

Dolly: mmm"

Me:um...can I take a 2 weeks leaf I'm not feeling good"

Dolly:what's the problem"I think of something

Me:I always vomit my head hurts I think it's migraine I...."

Dolly:Thandiwe umithi?" She bark I remove the phone away from my ear and look at it

Me:um...I"

Dolly:oh my God why did you do that? You k ow I really trusted you How can Thabo do this to us ? Come see me on Monday"

Me:Uh!"

Dolly:hey futsek" she clicked her tongue and hung up

Me:oh k" I drink my water

Phenyo:Are you sick?"

Me:No"he laughed

Doreen: Its nice being you,what do you do?"

Me:I fuck your boyfriends" I'm hurt because I thought Sis Dolly will give me this 3 weeks off I slowly stand up and turn around Thabo and kelly walked in he is wearing a jean his upper body is naked kelly is wearing his shirt I pass them

Kelly:Someone is not happy today"

Phenyo:she said she is sick"

Thabo:did she say why"

Phenyo:she explained to dolly that she is vomiting and stuff"

Thabo:

Kelly:What! Is she pregnant? "

Them:

I disappear in the room and throw myself on the bed

Yola:I'm going ,see you tomorrow right?"

Me:yeah finally I will be home " she stand there

Yola:are you OK?"

Me:dolly summoned me after my lies for being pregnant "

Yola:why are you mad?"

Me:I want a 2 weeks leaf"

Yola:WOW why didn't I thought of this before"she sit down"Are you pregnant? "

Me:No do you say that?"

Yola:you told Dolly that you are vomiting ,so she thinks you are really preg and that can be your ticket to your freedom "

Me:Please don't joke about this"

Yola:I was fired when I fall pregnant, they don't want pregnant girls "

Me:so why did you come back?"

Yola:money" I nod" so we are going to fake your pregnancy you are going yo act like one,when she talks to you rush to the toilet they will think you are vomiting and stuff" she stand up

Me:will it work? I mean they will not run test ?"

Yola:No they too stupid " She left and I curled myself on the bed.I wake up to the sound of Thabo talking

Thabo:yes malume.....she is sleeping.....OK I will tell her.....I will take care of her" I open my eyes and look at him putting my phone next to him he look my way "Damn you can sleep the whole 5 hours your uncle called"

Me:Why did you answer my phone? "

Thabo:relax he thinks I'm your husband " I lay

back and look at the white ceiling"Thandiwe are you pregnant? " that caught me off guard

Me:What!"

Thabo:Phenyo told me what you said to Dolly ,and she called me insulting me for making you pregnant "

Me:I'm not pregnant " he takes a clicks paper and give me it I look inside and there stood 5 pregnancy tests I look at him"really?"

Thabo:I don't want to fight with you Thandi please " I take them and go to the bathroom he follow me"I don't want uninvited kids Mina"

Me:OK" my heart was beating fast I will die if I'm pregnant. I do as the Instructions say I should.I leave him there and sleep .He comes out minutes later

Thabo:Thank God you are not pregnant"

Me:

Thabo:I'm spending the night with you "

Me:please go to kelly I'm not in the mood "

Thabo:I'm not buying Kelly's pussy but yours "

Me:OK please come with condoms" he look at me with anger

Thabo:Are you out of your mind Thandiwe!"I shift to the far end

Me:You slept with kelly last night"

Thabo:Are you jealous? "

Me:Do I look jealous to you? I will touch the sky with happiness if you leave me alone and go fuck anyone you want"

Thabo:Well we are not sleeping today we are doing what you guys call LALA VUKA" he try to touch my face I look away

Me:I don't want to infect you with my desease"

Thabo:What!?" He stand up yes I now got your

attention

Me:yesterday at the hospital I tested again and they found STI " he sit down

Thabo:I don't like using condoms especially with you ,so I'm going to the office see you later Baby girl not even your STI will stop .e from fucking you without protection I will get treatment the following day" he kiss my forehead he left.I was lying.

Thabo did a number on me I can't even walk. He is waiting outside to drop me home yes finally Im out of his life .After drinking the morning after pill I go to his car and get in side.

Thabo:tomorrow I'm buying you again"

Me:keep on dreaming "

Thabo: what will you do?"

Me:in case you forgot I have 6 men waiting for me and I heard one of them is taking me to Australia tonight can't wait"

Thabo:Pass me my phone" I fold my arms and look straight "Thandiwe !"

Me:Are you maybe a bipolar?"

Thabo:Thandiwe don't force my hand"

Me: What will you do?choke me? Look wena tswanandin your money have depleted so don't try to fuck with me" he pull the car aside of the road. and pull my dress up roughly tear my lace thong and rub his finger on my clit

Thabo:My days with you may be depleted buy I know my touch on your body will never deplet and sink in his finger

Me:Thabo!"he unbutle his belt and push his trousers down and position himself my leges are up his huge penis slowly Intered

Thabo:Mmmm you see why I want to lock you in my house" he groan

Me:Thabo!..."he slowly move his hips his penis is huge and FAT I won't get used to it.He look at me and peck my lips

Thandi:I'm going slowly until we both come " I'm used to him fucking and spanking me but this one is different I close my eyes"Open your damn eyes Thandiwe" I shake my head no and he pounded hard on me that I felt pain I open my eyes

Me:Thabo you are hurting me" he bent over and fresh kiss me he thrust in slowly

Thabo:just open your eyes for me Thandi and I won't hurt you"

[8/30, 8:15 AM] Mk: Insert 11

seriously I have never put make up on my face but after today,I will wear it damn I look good Mandla bought a red mermaid gown for me and black heels my clutch is black matching my shoes .I look gorgeous all thanks to Yola .She is wearing a blue gown

Me:Kanti wena where are you going?"

Yola:I'm not sure he just asked me to go with him somewhere "

Me:you look breath taking I'm sure he is going to love this dress "

Yola:is that a way of asking me if we are dating?" I look around the room avoiding her eyes we then burst out laughing

Me: well yes,are you?"

Yola: I'm not sure but I'm not going to deprive

myself a good dick" I giggle my phone rings

Me:Mandla.."

Mandla: hey I'm outside "

Me: as in at my door or?"

Mandla:No I'm in the car"

Me: OK I'm coming " he hang up and I look at Yola

Yola:Phenyo is here"

Me: OK let's go" we lock the door and walk like queens.Mandla come out of his car as soon as he spot me,he is holding flowers

Me:oh my gosh I'm in a movie watch me kiss him on public"

Yola:go baby see you when we come back" I hug her and she walk to Phenyo's car.Mandla give me my flowers and hug me he kiss my forehead.

Mandla: damn I was not sure about this dress but mmmm can I kiss you ?" He take the flowers and put them on top of the car and hold my waist

Me:please.. " he smash his lips on me.

#Yola

OK what do they call this car? Phenylo,Kago and Thabo are also here with Palesa and kelly

Yola: hi everyone " the girls replied but the boys payed no attention I look at them Thabo is looking outside I follow his eyes and smirk Thandi and Mandla are kissing damn Phenylo is looking at Thabo with corncen

Kelly:can we go now" she says annoyed "where is your friend?"

Me:not that is your business but Her boyfriend

invited her to this galla business dinners"

Thabo:business Dinner?"

Me:yes,how are you guys"

Them:we are good"

Palesa:Of Doreen sees this she will flip"

Phenyo:OK"

Kelly:yoi are not even guilty? "

Phenyo:for what?"

Palesa:come on Phenyo yoi know what you are doing is not right, and wena how will you feel?"

She look at me

Me:I'm not talking to you"

Kelly: you and your friend are such bitches"

Me:well ask your men who taught us to be a bitch"

Palesa:what do you mean?"

Me:I mean Thabo found Thandi a virgin and phenyo found me a virgin so yeah"

Kelly:Thabo "

Thabo:I'm not in the mood" the car park in front of this building journalists are all over the place

Me:Kago why are you so quite? How is Mme?"

Palesa:how do you know his mother when I don't even know her?"

Me:well that's means you are not qualified to be her daughter Inlaw inst it Kago" he clears his throat" I'm joking don't faint palesa other let's enjoy this night let's forget about who is fucking who's man" We all get out and we find Mandla being questioned by journalist

Lady:is she your girlfriend or?"

Mandla:I wish she was but let's hope right?" He look at the shy Thandi he then hug her and lead her inside mmm I can't believe I'm walking on

the Rest carpet oh wow! This is life e en though it will last for few house. They rushed to Thabo who give them a bored look I wanted to laugh.

Lady: Thabo M...."

Thabo: just call me Thabo"

Lady: When are you going to pop the question? "

Thabo: Pop the question? Look here my lady we pop the champagne not questions thank you"

Lady: Thabo you have been dating Miss Kelly for years now do you see a future with her" he ignore her and wrap his arm around Kelly's waist

Lady3: Mr Pheny... is this your girlfriend "

Pheny: also the mother of my son" yoh they all turn to us questions after questions Kago just give them his middle finger we found a table not far from Thandi and Mandla they are sitting with a white couple. They make speach after

speech later I see Thandi going to the toilet the Thabo excused himself they didn't even take 10 minutes and I can see they are both angry! What is Thabo doing to my friend?

Kelly: That was fast baby" he smiles and drink his glass looking at Thandi who by now was having fun with Mandla I take my phone and texted her

Me: Babes what did you do to Thabo?"

Thandi: That fucken dragon just wanted me to leave he even called his driver imagine?"

Me: I hope you gave him "

Thandi: and I will continue giving him more

the nerve of this stinking Tswana" I look at her
she looks too I raise my glass

Me:cheers"

Palesa:who are yoi cheeing?" I laughed

Me:really ? Chessing? Damn you are ready
white" the guys laughed white? The girl is black
as me." I was toasting to my friend over there
she looks hot on that dress and someone's
boyfriend is is already feeling the hit"

Kelly:I just hope she won't approach mine"

Me:Too late" I take a sip on my glass

Kelly:what do you mean?"

Me:I mean that"

#Thandi

Mandla is such a moodlifter guys. And I'm enjoying my night we are on a party right now they are done with those boring speeches. Mandla is so romantic he will steal kisses here and there I won't mind if he want us to date. Look at me getting excited. I receive a text from an unsaved number

#:Thandiwe the driver is outside waiting for you?" I look at thier table and he acts as if he didn't send this bull of a message I ignore it. ding a message

#:don't make me drag yoi out of this place Thandiwe don't test me!" I start typing

Me:Thabo I don't have a father,a mother I just have an uncle who is fae away son back off boy!" I watch him read and he chuckles well I

though maybe he was chuckling.

"#I will fuck you hard you won't even feel your legs" its my turn to chuckle

Me:don't you find that rude being attracted to another woman while yours is in front of you?"

Mandla lean over and kiss me he was talking to this white couple and I smile ,I saw Thabo throwing the phone,he stand up and come my way he tap Mandla 's shoulder I look over to Yola and she also stand up Phenyso followed.

Mandla:oh hello" he smile bit Thabo was not.

Thabo:I didn't know you like them Hoes" Mandla frowns and I look confused

Mandla: What are you saying I don't get you"

Thabo:She didn't tell you that she sells right?"

He whispers only for us to hear I gasp how dare

he?

Mandla:What!" He look at me with disappointed look

Thabo:I guess she didn't tell you,well I was tapping that ass yesterday she woke up in my house"

Mandla:Thandi...Thandi..is it true?"

Me:He is lying pleidont listen to him!I didn't sleep with him last night"

Thabo:OK you didn't but you spent the week with me,look man if you dont believe me take this number her name is Dolly ask her if she knows Thandiwe,she works for her " Mandla look at me

Me:Mandla..please I...."

Mandla:You lied to me Thandiwe !"

Me:Mandla I..

"

Mandla:,Do you even have 2 kids or they are more than 2?"

Me:I'm sorry Mandla I w..."

Mandla: What about the baby daddy story?"

Thabo:what kids?"

Mandla:She said she have 2 kids and the baby daddy is behind the bar" Thabo laughed Kelly and Palesa come to us by now I'm crying how can Thabo do this to me?

Thabo:she dosent have kids"

Mandla:Thandi!"

Yola:look Junior is my son we lied about that OK! No need to make her feel like shit"

Mandla: Are you a prostitute? "

Me:I...."

Thabo:yes...So I was just helping you to see

what you are getting your self in"

Phenyo:Thabo no!come let's go" Thabo look at me then turn around

Mandla:I really liked you Thandi I was even going to ask you to be my girlfriend oh God a whole prostitute and you didn't tell me about it why?"

Me:I'm sorry I...."

Mandla:Thandi I love you so much but I don't date prostitute I'm sorry ,I will drive you back to your flat OK " I sit down and bury my head on my hands I can't believe I lost a boyfriend before I can have him.Yola hugged me

Yola:I'm Mandla I'm sorry we lied about the baby issues but we were not going to just blurt out and say we are prostitute or we were, don't worry about transport we will take a cab "

Kago:um..yolanda let me drive you guys"

Yola:you want palesa to be on our neck?"

Kago:aggg palesa is not my wife,right now I feel bad for what Thabo did Thandiwe dosent deserve this"

Me:I just want to go home please " Yola help me stand up I'm sure my face looks like of a zombie I search in side my bag and take a mirror with some wipers Yes my tears are now black this make up! I start wiping my face.Kago drive us home.

#Kago

Thabo is in love he can deny it all he want ,but when he is jealous or hurt he acts on his feelings,Thandi was crying all the way I even recorded it I want Thabo to feel bad which I know he is regretting now.I found them still drinking I take my phone and play it.

Thandi:I wish I could kill this motswana mother fucker why is he ruining my life like this.....why is he acting like a jealous ass puppy boyfriend?"

Thabo:Kago what the fuck!"

Me:The poor girl is hurt Thabo why did you do that?"

Thabo:I don't know can you please leave me alone?" I shake my head

Phenyo:Thabo ga wa dira sente ngwana(Thabo what you did was wrong on that girl' he look down

Me:Are you going to cry?" He sniff

Thabo:How is she?"

Me:heelang bathong! How is she? She is hurt Thabo!" He stand up his eyes are red

Phenyo:where are you going?"

Thabo:to see her"

Me:nare wa peka Thabo? (Are you crazy Thank?)You are leaving your girlfriend here dancing and going to another girl?"

Thabo:eish I don't know anymore what should I do?"

Me:Do you love kelly?"

Thabo:I love kelly "

Me:do you love Thandi?"

Thabo:I don't know OK I'm confused" he sit down he dials something

Me:o dirang eng?"(what are you doing)

Thabo:ke leletsa Yolanda(I'm calling Yolanda)

Yola:Thabo"

Thabo:how is she?"

Yola:Heyi wena Thabo! Marete a gago wa nkutlwa(Your penis Thabo do you hear me) I

burst out laughing Phenyo taught her setswana

Thabo:Yolanda ga o itse Marete ame where do you take the guts yo say that(you don't know my penis)

Yola:Wena o se tsayaka kae sebetse sa go bolelela Mandla gore Thandi wa ithekisa(where do you take the guts to tell Mandla that Thandi is a prostitute too?)

Thabo:I'm sorry "

Yola:Fokof man"

Thabo:O to nyela Yolanda(you are going to shit Yolanda)

Yola:Nawe Thabo(you too) "Phenyo and I laughed

Thabo:Ke a go kopa Yolanda how is Thandi?" (I'm begging you How is Thandi) We hear her sigh

Yola:Thabo if you love Thandi please tell her

don't hide your feelings by hurting her, she said she is OK but she locked herself in her room and crying, if you want to come here I will live the key on the bathroom window I'm going out "

Phenyo:Where the hell are you going this time?"

Yola:wa nyela akere Phenyo I'm not your fucking girlfriend (you are shitting right phenyo?)

Phenyo: Take those words back Yola " titititti

[8/30, 8:15 AM] Mk: Insert 10

She slapped me hard and the others gasped in shock! I hold my cheek and look at her with fair written all over my face.She point a finger at me

Dolly:I really trusted you damn it!"

Me:I'm sorry i..." Another slap I stumbled back

Patrick:its enough Dolly let her go before she call cops on you,we don't want that because she is pregnant "

Dolly:get out of my face" i run away bumpy on Thabo and he hold me but I push him away and run.I can't believe I'm free from this wow.I

unlock the door and do a victory dance

seriously they are so dump for thier age they didn't even ask for evidence. I throw my self on the bed a d go through my contact I search

Thabo and block him.New life and new dick!

Yes I tasted a dick and its so fucking delicious you don't expect me to starve my self now do

you? And Thabo is not my type of guy he is

such a jerk ,I'm going to fish out there when the time is right No! I'm not going to pursue them

Boys I will make sure they run after me,How? I

also don't know.I wake up to my phone ringing and the knock at the door.Im naked so I wrap

my body with my towel and take my phone with .

Me:hello.." I open the door

Yola:hey Phenyo is knocking are you home?" I see phenyo holding Junior

Me:yeah I'm home see you later let me take this cutie boy here" she laughed

Yola:I'm going to be late bye" we drop the call and I take Junior

Me:hello juju wa Aunty " I kiss him and the lips he wipe it

Juju:Yerrrr " we laughed

Me:hello Phenyo,please come in"

Phenyo:no don't worry Thabo is waiting for me outside Yola told me to drop him here" I nod

Me:Juju say bye "

Juju: bye Daddy come back with mama"

Phenyo:OK I will come"

Me:don't promise the child Phenyo"

Phenyo:I'm not lying Thandi ,bye" we watch him disappear and close the door juju go to the kitchen I follow him I find him trying to open the fridge with no luck .I laughed

Juju: Come and help me open this fridge and stop laughing " haibo this lil guy. One thing you must know about him he talks a lot and arrogant for his age sometimes I don't understand his what he is saying because he is just a 2 years old baby

Me:I will beat you junior don't try me"

Juju: Daddy will shot you" I gasp

Me:What do you know about shooting? "He point his finger at me and pull his imaginary trigger

Juju:boom" I fall down holding my chest and pretend that I'm dead he look at me"I know you are not dead wake up" shot me now this boy is

fucking my mind how clever can a 2 years be?
"Or you are dead?" I wanted to laugh he kneel
down and shake me" but you are not
bleeding,no blood "

Me:Ta daaaa" he fall on his butt and I laugh so
hard he then start crying calling me a witch

Juju: call my dad you are a witch you make me
fall call my dad ,I want daddy! Now!" Mxm you
mean your sperm donor he wanted you dead
now all of a sudden he is your dad you meet 2
days ago and already calling me a witch bla bla
Phenyo what are you teaching junior I take my
phone and call Yolanda it rings unanswered I try
3 more times.I have no choice but to unblock
and call Thabo.

Thabo:Why did you block me" oh its the first
hearing him talk softly without barking or
annoyed

Me:can you tell Phenyo to call me back his

dragon son is irritating me now" I hear Phenyo laughing I end the call.

#Thabo

I shake my head I call her back but she already blocked me.I give phenyo her number he call her and connect it to the speaker

Thandi:Yeah.." We can hear Junior crying

Phenyo:Thandiwe what are you doing to my son?"

Thandi:you call this killer a son?"

Juju:Daddy come back here she is a witch she made me fall down and she laughed at me" we laughed

Phenyo:I'm sorry buddy "

Juju:Come with your gun and shot her"

Thandi: you see why I say he is a killer? Pray

that Yola doesn't hear this nonsense! What were you doing with a gun in front of a kid why do you even own a gun Jesus he even know how to pull a trigger I'm I safe in front of this kid when there is a gun around "

Juju: you are making noise"

Thandi:oh lord kill me now ,he doesn't have respect! " we find ourselves laughing "You are opening those Tswana mouth roaring like two hungry lions mxm I swear I will throw this dragon throw the balcony"

Me:Are you out of your mind"

Thandi:Juju is making me go crazy this child have a big mouth,can you believe he ordered me to help him open the fridge and stop laughing? "

Phenyo:definitely that's my son"

Thandi: nywe nywe nywe nywe nywe now you know its your son"

Phenyo:Sorry Thandi what can I bring to apologize on behalf of my son" he smiles when he hear Thandi rejoicing

Thandi:juju boy keep on irritating me and I will make you cry so you can demand me to call your dad and in return I will complain and demand ransom " we burst out laughing

Me:gold digger"

Thandi:I was born a gold digger please bring ice cream a lots lots lots bucket of ice cream and hot wings from that restaurant Thabo the one you fucked me at the toilets oh don't forget coke,now say bye to your dragon "Phenyo talked to his son.

Phenyo:So tell me what's going on with you?"

Me:meaning?"

Phenyo:When you were coming from that club you were angry" I sigh

Me:Thandiwe was fired"

Phenyo:She hated that place and yoi told me how she ended up there so I don't see any reason to be angry"

Me:you don't understand "

Phenyo:Make me understand "

Me:I won't be able to fuck her" he burst out laughing

Phenyo:but there are more girls musi plus kelly" I shake my head

Me:yes I will fuck them but I still want to fuck Thandiwe that girl have the best pussy "

Phenyo:did you catch feelings?"

Me:I don't know,I mean I love kelly"

Phenyo:but you don't love her enough to girlfriend her"

Me:me and kelly are just fucl buddies and I don't

see myself tossing her I have got used to her and my heart managed to squeeze a little room for her"

Phenyo:Thandiwe?"

Me:I don't know what drives mW crazy about her,is it her or her pussy?" we laughed. We go to my restaurant and order her wings we have so bitches to fuck so we sent a delivery guy to deliver them.next morning I wake up my head was banging I look around I'm in my guest room this bitch 's leg is on my neck I throw it away I wake up and there stand kelly folding her arms.

Kelly:first is that Thandiwe girl now is another hoe" I stand up and wear my shorts

Me:I'm sorry" I shake the bitch she open her eyes

Girl:can we cuddle? " I chuckle

Kelly:bitch fokof cuddle? Cuddle with who's man? Get out of my wife " the girl fall down but quickly stand up and take her clothes then off she run naked.

Me:I'm going to take a bath"

Kelly: I know we are fuck buddies but what you are doing is disrespecting me "

Me:Kelly don't raise your voice "

Kelly:I'm tired of you I'm tired"

Me:Why are you tired? Did you perhaps catch feelings?"

Kelly:I ...um....YES! I CAUGHT FEELINGS THABO YOU MADE IT HARD FOR ME TO NOT CATCH FEELINGS BECAUSE YOU HAVE BEEN TREARING ME LIKE A QUEEN AND RIGHT NOW I DEMAND SOME RESPECT AND YOU SHOULD DO RIGHT BY ME WE HAVE TO DATE "

me:Kelly take that tone back and repeat your

words in a respectful tone"she look at me and they to calm down

Kelly: I'm sorry...I..."I throw my card at her

Me:go and buy a dress we are going to this business dinner and you are my plus one" she smile I grab her arm and throw her on my chest I tongue kiss her she wrap her arms around me and I feel at home,I feel like in her arms its where I should be.I know I have strong feelings for her and I'm not ready for to make this relationship official, fuck me and this nagging fear

Me:Kelly ,I love you" kelly look shocked"What?"

Kelly:I know you always say that but this time its like you mean it"

Me:I mean it baby girl ,can you be my girlfriend not my fuck buddy" she jump up and down.Kelly is a model her body is so tiny but sexy.

Kelly: been waiting for this for 2 years"

#Thandi

Following day we were widow shopping with yola and juju. Hey the boy was talking ways ways.

Yola: Junior aren't you tired of talking g?"

Juju: What now! Are you tired " yola throw her arms in the air I burst out laughing

Me: you see why I was sulking yesterday damn your son is so bad"

Yola: I will throw her in front of a moving car" we sit down near the ice cream machine

Me: Hello can you please give us 2 cups and 1 con of ice cream? "

Lady: Come up" we waited

Yola: is it me or that man is looking at you?

Please don't look he is still looking at you" I
raise my eyes and our eyes locks

Me:Damn whatever he is going to say to me its
a big Yes" I say so because he is coming our
way Yola laughed

Yola:Are yoi really serious? "

Me:Well serious girl vitamin D is sweet"

Ice cream lady:hahaha haibo wena girl"

Me:I'm serious " He stand infront of me smiling

Man:hello ladies,my name is Mandla and you
are?*

Yola:I'm Yolanda "

Me:Thandiwe and right here is my prince
Junior" he kneel in front of juju well if he is
going to ask me out I have to make sure that be
is serious starting by liking my child

Mandla>Hello champ"

Juju: Yeah..." He said annoyed Mandla chuckle

Mandla:you have a cute son "

Me:thank you but his sister is more cuter"

Mandla:you have 2 kids?" I nod and he smiles

Mandla:wow you are blessed I guess"

Me:indeed I'm blessed " he look deep in my eyes

Mandla:I was following you around "

Yola:What the fuck!why will you do such thing?"

Mandla:because I couldn't help myself its her fault ,she is so beautiful " I blush

Yola:Heeee OK she is single"

Ice cream lady:Hahaha take your ice creams ladies" we take them Mandla took mine

Mandla:let me feed you"

Juju'hayi she is old"

Mandla:but she is a baby"

Juju: I'm a baby" he sulk

Mandla: you are a prince"

Me:don't feel special "

Juju:I'm special " we laughed I look up Mandla is smiling down at me damn his smile

Mandla: why are you single?Where is baby daddy?"

Yola:that shit is behind bars,he tried to kill my sister....lucky enough my boyfriend saw him before he could finish her he used to abuse her" she start sniffing Mandla bought the story so he ask for my number and told me that he will like it if I be his plus 1 well I agreed I mean I'm single and horny as fuck.I'm used to Thabo fucking me very day.Mandla said he will pick me around 18:30 so we left to have some rest because Yolanda too is going on a date with Phenyoy.

[8/30, 8:15 AM] Mk: Insert 12

#Thabo

I go downstairs after taking a shower. Yesterday's event coming flashing in my head and face without a warning I open the fridge and take a bottle of water and gulp it all in one go! I'm such a jerk! A coward! Who do that to women? How can I ruin things for Thandi? I sit down and boe my head thinking ,how is she? will she answer my call? Pshhh who I'm I asking this stupid question because she blocked me. A buzz interrupted my thoughts. I open it. And unlock the door then go back to my sit. Few minutes later Nkosi and his wife walked in. I rolled my eyes why are they here?

Nkosi:Hawu nfana wam no hug(nyana) ?"

Me:hello how are you? I'm good too thanks for asking you may sit down" The wife sit down and rub her huge stomach

Her:how are you Son?"

Me:who is your son? Bona call me Thabo "

Her:I'm sorry"

Me:apology accepted "

Nkosi: How have you been? "

Me:as you can see"

Nkosi:Will you ever forgive me?"

Me:If only you will wake my mother from the dead "

Nkosi:Can we please move on,I'm sorry my son I'm sorry please forgive me and let's move on I want to be the best father to my kids as before"

Me:well you are still a best father to Sarah"

Nkosi:I want to father you too"

Me:Look I need you 5 years back when I was diagnosed with cancer but you were always out of the country or town because of her, we were happy before her she come in our lives and make my mother miserable my mom died while I was diagnosed with cancer I needed you we all needed you but where were you? Sarah needed you the most whee were you? We only spent time with you for a week but when she calls you jump and rush to her"

Her:I'm sorry I took your father away from you"

Me:lady,go to my mother's grave humble yourself a d apologize to her I really don't need your apology it won't bring back my mom and definitely it won't put food on my table" They look at meNkosi is hurting well can I tell you something? I don't give a flying fuck about him and his Barbie doll wife.5 years ago I was diagnosed with Cancer stage 2 I was frightened.

I became stressed, and only thought of dying. I needed to make the necessary arrangements to ensure that my sister Sarah would be taken care of (that's was after our Mother passed away). Faced with mixed emotions, my friends and their mothers helped me through the most troubled period of my life because Nkosi was not always home. The magazine published detailed articles on cancer every month and month and I will read all the survivors's stories and that incarriged me to fight it.

Nkosi: Look Mbatha I have to fix what I have broken and have my children back o beg you"

Me: What's stopping you then Mbatha snr?"

Her: um Thabo can I have some water?"

Me: I'm not heartless, go and drink water ,you can also make something to eat I heard pregnant women eat a lot" Nkosi laughed and the wife look at him he stops

#Thandi

Im cleaning in the living room.I just wake up ,I'm sure Yola is sleeping or somewhere around d town. I'm trying to block the things Thabo said yesterday but can't seem to.You know what fuck him off,I'm going to move on from this I'm closing the chapter of that life(prostitute) including him.I'm not going to course my heart unwanted diseases. He may have said some hurtful things to me yesterday but I'm not going to constantly think and remember about it.I'm not going to hold a grudge in my heart anymore,I'm moving straight ahead,That is by starting to find a job yeet!(yet is Yey guys in case you are wondering). Maybe those who hurt you don't remember your face any more!They walk pat you and do not even recall what happened, but you,on the other hand still carry

the weight of the past, more reason to to not hold a grudge do you moghel do you! I sit down and call malume.

Malume:Thandi I spoke to your husband and he is a sweet man" I rolled my eyes that's the first thing he say

Me:hawu malume no hello mtshana no how are you?" He laughed

Malume:sorry Thandiwe upright my child?"

Me:mmm I'm happy I wish I could touch the sky "

Malume: I can tell even your voice says it,so can I hear what makes mtshana this much happy" I smile

Me:I'm finally free from the devil "I hold my mouth as soon as this words leave my mouth

Malume:Thandiwe"

Me:Malume..."

Malume:tell me all about it,what are you talking about and don't try to lie to me"I sigh

Me:i was not happy here malume,but don't worry and please block Dolly and Patrick's numbers don't call them they are so evil"

Malume:you are scaring me"

Me:Malume I'm coming tomorrow I will tell you all about it don't worry "

Malume:I will be waiting Thandi"

Me:OK malume how is your girlfriend? "

Malume:Mind your business greet your husband "

Me:yeah right"

Malume:and please pass by the shops and buy my favorite pizza"

Me:Malume but it's a 15 minutes walk from home go and buy it"

Malume:I don't want it today I want it tomorrow "

Me:OK Malume "

Malume: OK we will talk thank you again I saw the money" we end the call I go to the kitchen and make cornflakes I sit down and eat watching TV I knock interrupted me I stand up and unlock the door,I rolled my eyes Phenyo ,Thabo and Kago are standing there with Junior

Junior:Why are you not wearing your clothes?" I look at myself oh flap I'm wearing a sportsbra and a short

Me:what do you no about clothes wena mloyi"

Junior:Mloyi is your friend "

Me:oh well that's means your mother is mloyi"I move aside and let them in I go to my room and change in to a dress I join them Kago is eating My cornflakes!

Me:Kago! "

Kago:sorry ke ne ke SWA ke tlala"(I was dying because of hunger)

Me:I'm hungry too!"

Kago:OK I will make you some" I smile

Me:please " he laughed "lot of them no sugar"

Kago:yes ma'am"

Phenyo:you are not going to greet us?"

Me:Are you somehow a President or something?
"

Phenyo:but I am Phenyo Junior's father"

Me:yeah right!" I look at the TV"Where is Yola?"

Phenyo: sleeping,I come here early around 8 and you were still lockef in your room" I rolled my eyes"I wish those eyes will fall down "

Me:you see wena mloyi ! You take after your father"

Junior:I know" I laughed Heyi this child

Me:SoYola is still sleeping this time I thought maybe she is out" Kago come with my flakes I start digging

Thabo:Thandi.." I look at him and all those words come flashing, calm down! Caldm down! You are not going to ruin your day with stupid things forgive and forget

Me:mmm" I look back in my bowl and eat

Thabo:how are you?"

Me:I'm good I guess"the guys stand up

Phenyo:can we use your room Thandi?"

Me:why can't you go to Yola's?"

Kago:,she is sleeping we want to excuse you guys "

Me:don't search my room I don't trust you guys" they laughed and go to my room

Thabo:I'm sorry"

Me:trust me I cried myself to sleep and today I told myself that nothing is going to ruin my life I'm not going to allow anyone make me feel like last night again,a d I'm not one to hold a grudge God will punish you if he want I forgive you Thabo" he look down

Thabo:I'm sorry " Heeee yoh

Me:its OK"

Thabo: I was jealous I don't know why but I think I like you"

Me:dont you have a girlfriend? "

Thabo:My girlfriend dosent control my feelings trust me if she was controling my feelings I wouldn't have said what I said yesterday I like you Thandi and I get jealous when you are with another man "

Me:Mmm you like me you say what about

Kelly?"

Thabo:I ..I..I also like her but please be patient with me I will make things right "

Me:I'm not interested, continue liking your girlfriend and leave me alone"

[8/30, 8:15 AM] Mk: Insert 13

How can Thabo come here and and tell me that he likes me when he have a girlfriend? Is he trying to play with my feelings? I'm well aware that I caught some feelings but I won't be that desperate for his love, I don't love hurting another woman No!

Yola;Why are you crying?"I wipe my tears I wasn't aware that I'm crying

Me:I don't know,my heart is beating really hard

when think of Thabo in I a bad person to fall for him knowing that he have a girlfriend? "she sit down helping pack my clothes,I'm going home in an hour

Yola:What girlfriend? Don't feel bad Thabo is single as long as he didn't put a ring on that skiny girl" I giggle"look Thabo loves you, hense he act like a jerk when he see you with a guy" I shake my head

Me:he told me yesterday but I turned him down "

Yola:look I won't lie Thabo loves you and by the looks of things you love him too Thandi follow your heart don't think of what will people say do you don't live to impress anyone live to make you happy go for what you want.On the other hand I don't want you to be the other woman if Thabo want you have have to get ride of kelly"

Me:,I hear you bit I'm trying date me.I don't want

a boyfriend for now" I stand up

Yola:mmm date yourself you say OK what will you fuck yourself with?"

Me:Tsek Yola let me say buy to that witch of yours"

Yola:I don't know why you and junior fight so much" she follow me to the living room

Me:Your son is annoying sometimes "

Junior;I don't annoy people "

Me:yes you do!"

Junior: when are you dying? " I hold my heart

Me:haibo! " Yola laughed"mxm marete a papago(your father's penis)

Junior:,you too"

Me:OK that's it I'm going home this child have no respect how old are you again? "

Junior: 5 years old"

Me:yola tell your son his age otherwise he will think he is 5"

Yola:hayi leave me alone ,you can't say your father's penis to Junior what are you teaching him?" She asked laughing I hold my waist

Me:his father is teaching h thid things this boy have no chill last Sunday he told me that his father showed him s big booty"

Yola:Junior what is booty?"

Junior:mama you have a big booty musi " I take my bag and rushed out

Me:Bye babes I will see you soon ,junior I don't want to find you here tomorrow "

Junior:Yeah" yola laughed and picked him they walk me downstairs and I hug them then go to the taxi, it left me near MTN I walk to shops I need ice creams I wall to the otherside of town after putting my bag on the Taxi its not full anyway I rushed to the ice cream lady .

Me:hello can I have an ice cream?"

Lady:,oh hi how are you? Corn or cup?"

Me: cup please " I get inside shop rite and buy 2 buckets of vanilla and chocolate ice cream.I get out and the lady was finished I take it but another hand reach for it I follow it until I reach the the face he is looking down at me

Mandla:Thandiwe." Without a smile nje

Me:Mandla"

Lady:is this destiny or what? You always meet here " I fake a laugh

Me:um ...can I have my ice cream the taxi will leave me behind "

Lady:but you can always take another taxi"

Me:That's the problem sis Sam,I left my bag inside....by see you "

Lady:See you" I rushed back

Mandla:Thandiwe!" I ignore him until I reach were I left the taxi I see Mandla going to the packing lot the taxi took off I put on headset and listen to music humming all the way I finished the ice cream and throe the cup outside the window

Driver:,I was going to have a problem with you sister but you proved me wrong"

Me:oh hardluck I'm sure you were ready fixing your sharp tongue"

Driver: you have no idea some passenger dosent respect our rules they disrespect us just because we are drivers without a degree"

Me:uba tshaye bhuti bayanya,with they give you the money to clean thier rubbish? Some of them even spill nail polish and let it dry saying the driver will take it to the car wash,are they paying for that car wash or paying for transport? "

Driver:Imagine sister hayi I hope they are

listening because I'm sure they are inside
,lizwile bo bhuti nabo sis even you my elders? "

Them:yeah,mmmm,mxm"

Driver:nawe mxm" we laughed "ngu bani othe
mxm,hey sister I will fuck you hard yezwa!I see
you have too much salt"

Girl:haaha mufucke driver" I giggle this ride is
interesting Shem and the driver is chilled he is
playful and chatting with his passengers as if
he have known them since childhood, this Is the
kind of drivers we need people. I didn't forgot to
pass my the shops to buy mslume's pizza.

#Thabo

I'm trying so hard to concentrate in this pitch
but I can't!some of my stuff wrote it and
emailed it to me to check it,I take other gulp of

whiskey o look back at the screen but all I see is Thandiwe with her faint smile and those sleepy eyes .I knock bring me back to life I kept quiet

Sarah:Nkgonne...(big brother)

Me:,Tsena Sarah(come in Sarah) " I thought its kelly ,look I love kelly but she annoys me and that makes me think I moved fast, she hug me and sit down

Sarah:kelly stressing you?" I look at her" ke eng ? Akere ke a ipoletsa Rra(what? I'm just asking Sir)

Me:Kelly is annoying me not stressing me but there I'd this gir...."

Sarah:aahh hehebe abuti o ja Ka fa le f

Ka fa! Lol I didn't see that coming"(my brother is having his bread buttered both side)

Me:O bua Ka eng jaanong?(what are you talking about now ?)

Sarah:OK let me explain kare o ja banyana ba le 2 same time(I'm saying you are fucking 2 girls) so tell me who is the future and the side chick?" I look at annoyed " Ae Thabo o seka wa nteba Ka leitlho Leo(Thabo no, don't give me that look)

Me: are you spending the night here? "

Sarah:Mmm its late anyway unless you sir take me back to cumpus"

Me:I'm not droving I'm exhausted ,I'm drained I tried to read this email but can't seem to concentrate because I'm repeating the same word over and over again" she laughed

Sarah:I want to meet her ,she is giving you flames shame,is she that hot oooorrr she is flexible in that department? " I stand up

Me:OK that's it get out I'm not discussing my bedroom stuff with my LITTLE sister"

Sarah:So she is that good! Oh wow goodbye

kelly!" She laughed I shake my head what I'd she saying? Both kelly and Thandiwe are good in bed Thandiwe is really fast I mean she was a virgin but you will swear she have known this stuff long ago.I take my phone and call her with a new sim

Thandi:Yeah.."

Me:I miss you " she kept quite "I really do Thandi can you please unblock me a d let's chat via Watsap?I promise I won't say anything that will piss you" she sign

Thandi:Thabo I'm not interested,and most of all I want to protect my heart from you"

Me:if I can't have you as my live can I at list have you as a friend? "

Thandi:no funny busines"

Me:No funny business I promise, but one day you are going to be Mrs Mbatha "

Thandi:its OK to dream" I laughed

Me:but mine will come true,goodnight "

Thandi:night " I waited for her to drop but she didn't instead she called her malume...wait is she not around?

Her uncle:I can't believe that woman yazi,How can someone be cruel and do this to a child"

Thandi:don't cry malume Karma will deal with Sis Dolly and Patrick I don't want to imagine how many girls they abduct everyday,I was lucky I didn't sleep with many men I only slept with one"

Malume:Did you use protection? " she kept quite"Thandiwe what if you are pregnant ? Will that man support his child oh mtshana "

Thandi:Hayi Malume don't scare me I'm still young to be a mom "

Malume:I hope you drank those pills what do

they call it?"

Thandi:I don't know uncle I'm new to this things
I know nothing but most people call it morning
after pill"

Malume:but don't worry if you are pregnant we
will go through it together neh"

Thandi: Oh malume ngiyabonga "

Malume:I love you mtshana I won't neglect you
because of this I will never turn my back on you
Thandiwe" I hear her sniffing I end the call and
stand up to go out

Kelly:baby can we go out for dinner?"

Me:cook kelly"I take the remote and change the
channel

Sarah:Thaaabool!"

#Thandi

After talking to malume my mood went from 0 to 100% I feel loved what I'm I saying Malume always make sure that I feel like that I'm blessed to have him as my parent I love him. I switch off the light my phone rings i check its
Mandla

Me:hello"

Mandla:come outside " I sit down

Me:outside?"

.Mandla:yes I'm waiting "

Me:Mandla I'm not in Jo'burg? "

Mandla:,I know I followed the taxi" I wear my gown and slippers

Me:,Mara Mandla what do you want?

Mandla:come out now before I come and knock... "

Me:,OK I'm coming " I take my phone and take carefully steps I unlock the main door and rushed to the gate making sure it dosent make that swiiii sound I spot his car he come out of the car .He hug me as soon as I reach him.He open the door for me I get in and he follow ,and quickly smash his lips on mine.

Mandla:can*kiss* ...we
kiss....start*kiss*...over again" he didn't wait for my reply as he tongue kiss me his hands on my butts

[8/30, 8:15 AM] Mk: Insert 14

He pulled out and peck my lips! Butterflies!
Butterflies! Why I'm I even feeling like this? Why do two men have a hold over my heart!

Mandla: Hey!"

Me:Hello" I blush and look down he cup my face and look deep in my eyes.

Mandla: first of all,I want to apologize. I'm sorry if I scared you I didn't mean to stalk you I wanted to see where you stay.And I'm sorry for those mean words I spitted the other day,please forgive me"

Me:I forgive you Mandla" he smile and pinch my cheek

Mandla: But I'm serious I don't date girls who sales that's why I'm willing to help you quit that Jon,I know its not easy to leave because Dolly and Patrick won't allow it but I'm willing to pay any prize they name to get yoi free,only if you want to be free" I look at him admiring God's creation,He charmed me.He is willing to set me free something that Thabo failed to do!
Speaking of Thabo I'm sure that boy put some

juju in my food why I'm I thinking about him when I'm with another hottie?"I really like you Thandi but I won't force you "

Me:Thank you Mandla "

Mandla:please yell me how you ended up in a place like that one?"

Me:Patrick and Dolly came to my uncle and....."

Mandla:yoh I can t believe someone can be evil like those" he says after telling him how I ended there"Don't worry im going to help you neh"

Me:don't worry om free"

Mandla:What! I mean the same night at the dinner I drove to the Motel and investigated about it I was told they don't just free girls ,I was really mad that I wanted you to quit that same day but the things they told me made me back off and plan this with a clear mind other side I won't manage if I approach them while I was angry, what did you do?"

Me:faked a pregnancy " he laughed

Mandla:just like that? " I nod",you are one hell
clever woman Thandi"

Me:my friend Yola helped me"

Mandla:I have to thank her "

Me:yeah" he take my hand and kiss it

Mandla:I was serious ,I like you and will like to
know you better"

Me:Right now I don't think I'm in a right state to
date I need some me time"

Mandla:no pressure I will wait for you and still if
you are ready to date but don't find me
attractive you are free to date who ever you like
I will be there as a friend " what the fuck is he
saying inst he aware that his touch are
chocking me?

Me:mmm i was going to give you a chance but
you have to ruin it by friend zoning me"

Mandla: I take back my words please be mine I don't want you as a friend " we laughed

Me:too late" he look at me and smile

Mandla:I love your dimples "

Me:thank you" THEMBA by Kelly Khumalo plays and we go in silence listening to it.The lyrics hit me hard that I found myself tearing up.This song carry so many emotions its so emotional it made me think how Dolly took me from home to turn me in to a hoe. I thought I was going to die a prostitute. I look at Mandla after wiping my tears

Me:Are you crying?"

Mandla:What? Me? Crying? Ha.aa you need to check your eyes girl" we laughed " don't tell anyone that I was crying its embarrassing "

Me:I promise "

Mandla:like its not fair and hard Thandi,you nerd

to be strong to survive" I look at him to continue but he lean back taking something at the back sit,its a box of choice he put it ontop of my thighs and take something its CHOCOLATES! "I bought you this" wow just like that the topic is changed

Me:thank you Mandla! No men have ever bought me this before"

Mandla:I'm romantic Thandi" we laughed

Me:cocky are we? " he fix my gown

Mandla:no I'm not cocky neither show off I'm just naturally romantic and I won't hide it.You need to hide your body I will end up raping my best friend " I giggle but become serious

Me:My body is dirty ,it won't even turn on any man"

Mandla:is that now little you see yourself? "

Me:I was a prostitute Mandla"

Mandla:Thandiwe, you are beautiful and have a sexy body of course Everyman man will die to have you,You are perfect just the way you are.Your future husband will be blessed to have you as a wife,don't let your past block your happiness " I nod

Me:you are so sweet Mandla"

Mandla:So I wa told"

Me:so full of yourself "we laughed he unlock the door

Mandla:go and sleep I need to drive back to Jo'burg"

Me:what why can't you book in a hotel or something? "

Mandla:I have an early meeting "

Me:on Sunday?"

Mandla:business dosent have off days Thandi "

Me:OK friend safe journey " he shrink and I

laugh

Mandla: I guess I have to suck it up and get used to this friend thing" I get out of the car.

#Mandla

I'm not here to introduce myself you will know me when time goes by but you have to know that I have a young brother Mxolisi. our parent and sister were killed by our father's family one by one because of our fathers money when they killed our mother and sister I have to toughen up and take care of my brother I was doing my third year in varsity. As soon as Thandi closes thier house door I drive yo Jo'burg. I'm love with her but I don't want to make her feel like she have to be with me it have to be her choice and heart, I will give her time to heal from her trauma, I'm sure she is going through a lot and she was

honest enough to answer me with nothing but the truth when I asked her about that guy. His name is Thabo and she said she is in love with him but turned him down because he is dating .What a matured girl she is. I won't lie and say I'm happy I'm hurt that she is in love with another man. I arrive around 2am.

[8/30, 8:15 AM] Mk: Insert 15

#Thabo

Today I'm going to take another test, I have fought cancer for 5 years until I beat it but I'm not taking chances I test every 2 months. I invited Thandi to come with me I always come with Sarah but she has classes. After eating I

drove to their flat. I knock and after a few she
open holding her phone,I smile

Me:Thandi.." She smiles back

Thandi:Thabo.."

Me:how are yo"

Thandi:I'm good and you?"

Me:I'm alive" I give her my hand and she take
it"shall we?" She laughs and bow

Thandi:of course your Highness " we go down
the steps and to my car,i open the door for her.

Me:how did you sleep after the long drive?"

Thandi:i slept like a baby"i lool at her and smile
she is so beautiful. "What are going to do at the
hospital?"

Me:i will tell you all about it one day ,but I'm
going to test,"

Thandi:Wow you love your health"

Me:you have no idea"she giggle

Thandi:can I test too?"

Me:its a free country'

Thandi:no I mean you ate going to a private "

Me:don't stress yourself I will take care of it"she
nod"how is uncle in-law? " she laughs

Thandi:he will be fine but mad as fuck"

Me:He is mad because he is the one who gave
you to them and angry that they lied to him"

Thandi:Mmmm"I wish I could kiss her, I eish I
could scream I love you Thandi for the world to
hear

#Thandi

Thabo is not good with words,I can see that he
want to say something but can't find right

words .

After the tests we went to the restaurant and eat. We pass by the shops and buy me some Nike tights and sports bra he says we are going to play basketball. I mean BASKETBALL! I know nothing about it. Well he let .e change in his car ,I called him after changing.

Thabo:you look sexy" I blush

Me:thank you" he drive to our destination

"Thabo I don't know how to play basketball"

Thabo:you will watch me"

Me:mmm OK" he connect his USB

LIZZO FT ARRIANA GRANDE •°GOOD AS
HE'LL°• plays

Thabo:do you know Lizoo"

Me:why not? I love her "

Thabo:great singer and rapper"

Me:mmmm" he take a left turn them I see a stadium "haibo Thabo what are we doing here?"

FNB stadium! Thabo is dramatic

Thabo:to play" my phone rings

Me:Yola"

Yola:you are not home!" Haibo

Me:so? "

Yola:I miss you "

Me:Yola I don't have a dick"

Yola: di you think I don't know about that?"

Me:OK what do you want?"

Yola:I'm bored"

Me:I'm with Thabo" he look at me then pay attention to the road we are driving in by the gate

Yola:Heee you better come back with no tears r else I will burn him in his house!"

Thabo:Yey! You made my day thank you"

Yola:tsek,Thandi come with food Thandi"

Me:Thabo you heard her"

Thabo:call Phenyo"

Yola:Phenyo ora sebone se fe?(What asshole is phenyo?)"I cracked

Thabo:What are you teaching Thandi Yolanda?"

Yola:hayi tsek did I tell her to say after me,aggg sharp man" she hung up and we laughed

Thabo:2 years after and she is still crazy"

Me:she is funny though " he park and get out to talk with the security I wait for him in front of the car

Thabo: You are such beauty Thandi"

Me:Thank you,you don't look bad yourself " he

smiles

Thabo;I know I look handsome but you have to nurse your pride by say I don't look bad" I giggle"and a cute giggles "

Me:are you trying to turn me into a tomatoe?"

Thandi:No dimples"

Me:I'm now dimples? "

Thabo:mmm thats your new name,I love your dimples " weird Mandla too"come let's go" we go to the basketball field and put our phones down he takes the ball not before undressing he put his jeans and shirt near the phones damn I did t mean to look but wow his dick is out there for the world to see,yes you guessed right he is wearing a black tight .Sports tigt.I fold my arms and watch him bounce the ball,he stops and look at me

Thabo:ha.aa Thandi woza " I join him I lost 2 times and I'm panting ,I run after him and

jumped when he was about to shot but with no luck he scored ",damn you can jump"

Me:ahhh but you scored"

Thandi:the point is you jump girl ,did you see yourself ? You jumped higher"

Me:I'm starting givee the ball" he throw it I start bouncing it going to my net he run after me I take the ball and hold it against my chest a d run to my net I look back and see that he is not chasing me HE IS LAUGHING, I ignore him and shot but I miss I kick the air

Thabo:Yoh I was lying Yola didnt made my day,You made my day"

Me:its funny neh" note the sarcasm

Thabo:Thando this is not rugby we dont run holding the ball,and please remind me to sign you in some KU FUNG team you can kick " he laughs more mxm",OK start again" he says between laughs I start and he come running to

me I turn and run bouncing the ball but he quickly take the ball from me and I lose a step I hold on his arm for balance but we both fall down. I wait for the pain to sink in but nothing , I open my eyes Thabo is looking at me. How come I'm ontop of him? I was supposed to be under him not ontop! How did he manage to flip us quickly?

Me:Oh how did you...are you OK?" I touch his face he kept quiet and his hand touch my face too his eyes have that look ,LONGING I don't know. Our lips brush and was about to kiss but my phone interrupte us. I get off him a d sit down I loom for it and found it. I answer

Me:hie"

Mandla:were you running?" I look at Thabo who is now sitting facing me I'm sure he can hear
Mandla

Me:,um no ,how are you?"

Mandla:hey muntuza I'm tired ,what are you doing Tonight I want to take you out for some ice cream maybe" I steal I quick look at Thabo he look at me with sad eyes

Me:um...I have work tonight so..."

Mandla:really? Wow I'm happy for you, go and make me proud I will take you on weekend"

Me:OK we will talk" he hung up

Thabo:dose he makes you happy?" I look at him ,he looks like he want to cry

Me:uh?"

Thabo:Mandla,dose he make you happy"

Me:I...."

Thabo:No its OK don't answer that... Its just h....never mind" he lay on his back his hand under his head he hide his eyes with one hand and I swear heard a sniff I GI near him and touch his arm

Me:are you crying?" He shake his head"remove your hand then" he sit down and look at me

Thabo:I'm not crying see" he is lying.His eyes are red and a tear is about to roll down but I wipe it before it falls

Me:I'm sorry"

Thabo:don't apologize you did nothing wrong,I'm sorry in acting like this " I feel bad for ruining his mood"come let's continue with our game" he give me a sad smile I can't even fake one

Me:Thabo its OK if you don't want to play"

Thabo:hayi suka who said I don't want?"

Me:I know, I jusr ruined your mood I'm sorry"

Thabo: Thandiwe don't piss me, " I giggle because he is trying to be serious but smiling in between " come ,I love spending time with you I won't let that phone call ruin my day" I know he

is trying to make me not to feel bad

#Thabo

After dropping Thandi ,I drove home,the house is smelling curry. I pass by the kitchen kelly is cooking!

Me:What did I say about coming to my house without notifying me?"

Kelly:I'm sorry daddy,I have good news to share so I couldn't wait "

Me:kelly I'm not doing this with you why can't you respect my wishes? OK fine yesterday I called you and told you I ha e something to tell you right? "

Kelly:yes"

Me:OK,that something is I CANT GO ON WITH THIS RELATIONSHIP"

Kelly:What!"

Me:I thought I WS doing the right thing kelly but its bad me and you are not good together I thought I loved you but ..."

Kelly:what do you mean you thought you loved me?"

Me:I'm sorry kelly I don't want to hurt you but I have no choice ,I don't want to string you,I loved you as a fuck buddy not as a boyfriend "

Kelly:but we are good together "

Me:I'm sorry"

Kelly:I'm pregnant "

[8/30, 8:17 AM] Mk: Insert 16:

Thank you Helen Feleb for the R10 Airtime

#Thabo

I think I almost collapse!

Me:WHAT!"

kelly: I'm sorry but its just happened "

Me:how did it happened? "

Kelly:I'm sorry I forgot to drink the morning after"

Me:Wow I know right,I thought yoi were going to sing the THEY ARE NOT 100% song " I sit down and look at hee"I don't welcome or support unplanned babies kelly,so I'm going to give you money and go to the hospital and terminate that baby"

Kelly:how can you be so evil ,I thought hearing this news will make you happy but I was wrong,I. Not killing our baby"

Me:your baby you mean?I don't want to discuss

this with you "I breath to calm myself I don't want to beat the crap out of her " You never striked me as the lady who traps men with a pregnancy "

Kelly:why are you doing this Thabo? I love you,and you are hurting me"

Me:I didn't say trap me with a baby I never wanted you to mothery kids no,you think its easy hurting you kelly I care about you but I can't be with you I'm in love with someone else and I don't need baby mama's and girlfriend's drama I want a peaceful relationship can you just walk away while we are both still mentally OK,I don't want this to get physically or emotionally" she sob

Kelly:you are already emotionay hurting me Thabo we were happy what happened? "

Me:You mean we were happy as fuck buddies but you ruined it by pressuring me in to a

relationship " i look away I don't want to see the hurt in her eyes Yes I care about her that much and it hurt me that I'm the one who is hurting her.I know the pain of loving someone who doesn't even love you.But Kelly crossed the line how dare she trap me with a child

Kelly: My family knows already "

Me:And?"

Kelly:They are very traditional and will force us to get marriage "

Me:Kelly you see now your stupidity is going to lead us in trouble? "

Kelly:I'm sorry.." She cries

Me:OK let me say I marry you,and take another wife then you will have to watch me love my second wife every day without paying you attention, will you live with that?" She shake her head

Kelly:I can't stand it,I can't share you no!"

Me:I will send you money please abort it ,I WO t support this" don't look at me like that I'm not evil ,I can't stomach the thought of kelly caring my first born No! I left her there crying .My mind and heart is longing for Thandiwe,I take my phone and call her

Thandi:Thabo...."

Me:hey Thandi..."

Thandi: Are you OK?"

Me:I'm good"

Thandi:I will ask again, Thabo are you ok?"I sigh

Me:I don't want to worry you with my problems

Thandi..."

Thandi:I'm willing to be your hear right? So tell me...."She is not going to let this pass

Me:is Kelly"

Thandi:...Oh..." She sounds bored I don't blame her though kelly is like that or she is jealous "what did she do this time?"

Me:,Please im sorry forgive me,she is pregnant " silent! Silent! Sile.....oh finally she speaks

Thandi: Why are you apologizing? "

Me:I feel like I owe you one...I don't know....my heart is controlling me"

Thandi:congrats .."I feel her voice break and I punch the wall"Thabo! "

Me:.um..."

Thandi:what was that?"

Me:nothing just some books falling in my room"

Thandi:you forgot that I know your room there is no book"

Me:I'm sorry can I call you later" I hung up and cry Gosh this girl is going to be the downfall of me

Kelly:I can't believe you! You are crying for her!"

#Thando

Thabo!Thabo!Thabo! Why! Why! Get out of my heart get out! I sot down holding my phone I know he just punched the wall that's how crazy he is when things dosent go his way or when he is hurt. I smile as as his voice echo in my head

"Please I'm sorry forgive me" What kind of a man is Thabo though, apologizing to me for making his girlfriend pregnant ? But reality hit me hard She is pregnant! She is going to give him his first child

Me:aaaaahhhhhhh! " I scream holding my heart its painful Love is painful .After crying I wash my face and take Yola's make up.She showed me how to do it.after applying make up I look on the mirror its good even though not

good as Yola's work. I feel like you should complete and complement your look, and not steal away from it. The role of make up is not to hide your natural face but to enhance your beautiful features so that the focus can be on what you have to offer. Do that by keeping it simple, less is always more. I get my bag and lock the door as I turn to walk away from our flat arms hold me and the lips smashes on my lips the man's cologne is familiar even the electricity that are chocking me are familiar something wet lend on my nose

Thabo: I can't take it anymore" I open my eyes and look at him" I tried Thandi I tried, I love you so much and I tried to ignore it but...." I shut him with my lips I don't know how we unlock the door but we are in my room, I have one hour left to go to work so I'm safe for now.

[8/30, 8:17 AM] Mk: Insert 17

#Thando

After muffing me,he clean me and make me sit down.

Thabo:Hi"

Me:hey" he brush my cheek

Thabo:I love you" I blush looking down he raise my up using his finger his lips brush "come on let me drop you off at work" I look down at his hard crock

Me:mhm what about um...that " I point with my fingers

Thabo:don't worry I will be fine" we stand up and walk out of my room.Should I give him a chance? But then I'm not up for baby mama crazy drama.

Me:Thabo I'm sorry we can't date" he take my hand on his we are now on the last steps to the gate.

Thabo:Why?" I look at him

Me:kelly is pregnant and she is crazy "

Thabo: I don't love her and she trapped me I swear,please forgive me for making her pregnant "

Me:Thabo that's your child and girlfriend you don't have to apologize for making her pregnant " he sigh and stop ,he kneel down and hold my hand

Thabo:Thandiwe I loved you the first time I meet you,me and kelly were fooling around until recently when I thought maybe I'm doing the right thing and ask her to be my girlfriend but my heart was- is with someone else and that someone is you,please be mine Thandi I promise to treat you better than before" I wipe

my tear and make him stand up we hug

Me:I'm afraid Thabo"

Thabo:afraid of what baby?"

Me:kelly.... she have that crazy aura"

Thabo:om not going to lie to you,kelly is violence but I will protect you all time ,yeah?" I nod he cup my face and pur lips lock"what aw you saying?" I brush his chest

Me:let's do this" he lift me

Thabo:Are you for real?" I nod"You have no idea how happy I am,I love you" I smile .He drop me at the restaurant the manager was waiting for me its a lady

Manager:Thandiwe Zuma?" I nod

Me:yes Ma'am"

Manager: I don't know if Yola told you so but I'm not ma'am I'm Priscilla " she smile

Me:I'm sorry Priscilla "

Priscilla: follow me T" she is so sweet or she is pretending? I don't know I follow her to her office we sit down and she give me a paper"sign after reading,I will tell you one of the rules,1 be nice to the customers and we know that they are always right even when they are wrong 2 if they sexually harrass you stand up for yourself don't let them bullshit you and lastly I hate late comers are we good?" I nod" good the rest of the things you will read them there I will give you 30 min to finish it and go back to work "

#Mandla

I miss to feel Thandi's warms body next to me.We are great friends but I still want her.Today its her first day and I'm going to

check her during lunch time.I bought her chocolate I'm not sure if she will want food .Its twelve fifteen and she tells me she goes to lunch 12:30-13:30 so far I'm 15 early I will just sit and read my emails in my car.I get a call from my PA

Me:hello Bopaki?"

Bopaki:Sir don't forget your meeting in the next 12minutes"

Me:shit um look set it to 14:00 please "

Her:OK no problem sir" she hung up and I continue reading Mr Mbatha's proposal its good for business let Me forward it to Bopaki and set a meeting date with his PA ,His proposal will bring millions and we will have to go 50/50 but not complaining. I check my Rolex and get out of the car.I spot her walking to wards me.I take her in my arms and kiss her cheeks

Thandi:hey muntuza " I chuckle

Me:hello muntuza how are you? How is the job?"

Thandi: Things are good did t see the worst yet, I head customers can be rude" I laugh

Me:beside me" I hand her the chocolate

Thandi:Yey! You are such a sweetheart thank you man" I watch her with a smile her eyes sparkles

Me:let sit down "

#Thabo

I'm I happy? Yes I'm happy ,why? Duh Thandi gave me a chance I'm so happy ,I'm in my office and in walked my friends they study me for some time and hugged me

Me:whoa! Whoa! "

Kago:Congrats man"

Phenyo:yeah welcome to fatherhood"

Me:wait how do you know?"

Kago:Kelly post a scan and tagged all of us" I rub my face frustrated I bang the table

Me:I told her I don't want that child! She is going to ruin things for me because her family is going to demand lobola"

Dad:too late the already sent me a letter" he walked in with a smile"I'm going to be a grandfather!"

—,——

[8/30, 8:17 AM] Mk: Continuation

#Thabl

Kelly is crossing the line right now. How dare she send her family to my father? She knows how much I hate him. I pour whiskey in a glass and gulp it

Me: what do they want?"

Nkosi: They want you go pay damages and marry her'

Me: Via peka(they are crazy) I'm not marry her, if they want her married they should just marry her themselves "

Phenyo: just pay the damages "

Me: What damages? I didn't damage her if anything she should be the one paying the damages she forced the child in her womb " I take my phone and call her

Kelly: mmmm"

Me:Mmmm? Bona tsoga o kopane me nna kwa lwapeng!(look wake up and meet me at my place!)

Kelly:o kuela eng Thabo"(why are you shouting ?)

Me:futsek ,my house now!" I hung up a d take my car keys

Kago:don't do something stupid "

Me:stupid? I'm going to kill her "

Nkosi:Calm down son,don't act on your emotions ,think of Sarah she still needs you what if you go to jail?"I laugh

Me:whoa, ladies and gentlemen look who is acting Father of the years,yes you guessed right please welcome our o e and only Nkosi Mbatha" I clapped my hands(look old man I don't need your opinion my name is Thabo not son" I see pain and hurt on his eyes

Phenyo:your father is right cool down first"

Me:I'm cool music"

Kago:remember when you acted on your feelings poor Thandi ended...."

Me:OK OK I get it,I won't say anything" I left.

•

I waited for 3 hours and the rain start raing with ice,I'm now worried about Thandi I asked her to pass by my house.Kelly sent me an SMS*open the gate* She rushed in and remove the coat

Kelly:whew! I will catch a fever"

Me:kelly what do you want from me?"

Kelly:I don't follow"

Me:don't take me for a fool !" She startled

Kelly:OK jeez no need to shout you are scaring me" I look at her bored.

Me:why is your family demanding I marry you?"

Kelly:I don't know"

Me:kelly you and your family are going to ruin my relationship, I don't love you OK jeez try to move on" she start tearing up

Kelly:Thabo me a go rata(I love you) why are you doing this?"

Me:Doing what ? Look I'm trying to calm down so don't piss me ,I told told you to abort I thought maybe you will tell me that you have booked by now"

Kelly:Thabo do you hate kids that much that you

want kill your own blood " I slap her"Thabo "

Me:I don't hate kids I hate that you trapped me
!" she rub her cheek and look at me

Kelly:I'm sorry OK I didn't mean to forget to
drink them"

Me:I'm not marry you,I love someone else the
fast you understand the better for us" She
quickly hug me and kiss me all over my face

Kelly: yes! Yes! I will marry you I love you too"
im now confused

Voice:What!" It came as a whisper shit that's is
Thandi I push Kelly and she fall down

Me:Thandi! " I chase her and my gate is wide open how did I forget to close it I see a cab driving away. I went back inside and she is smirking I don't know what possessed me I kicked her and choke her I then drag her to her car

Kelly:please I'm sorry I just wanted to fix our relationship "

Me:get in your car and leave!" I take my car keys Thandi dropped her bag I put it on the couches and rushed to my car Damn you kelly! I can't lose Thandi I love that girl ,lucky she have her phone with. I call her but no answer, it rings until voicemail

Me:Noo! Fuck! Fuck! Baby please let me explain
I swear I don't kiss her she kissed me"

#Thandi

I'm so stupid what was I thinking dating him?
Today I got my first boyfriend and first broken
heart! I can't stop crying I love Thandi so much
it hurts,the driver hand me some tissue, I called
Mandla a d he gave me his address, Please
don't judge me,I love both the men but won't
date them both.He proposed! And she said Yes!
Yes! Oh poor me I'm so unlucky,what was I
thinking of course she is caring his child they
will love it if they raise him as a family.My tears
can't stop falling. I pay the driver, Mandla is
standing at the gate with an umbrella. He hugs
me

Mandla:Muntunza are you OK?"

Me:no I'm not " I broke down as the picture of them kissing fksh right in front of me

Mandla: What is it?" Should I tell him or lie? I will go with the latter

Me:bad say at work gosh they are so evil" I sob why Thabo? How can he ask me to be his then later propose to his pregnant girlfriend? He give me a cup of coffee and a shawl and sitt next to me

Mandla:oh poor you, I'm sorry neh you will tell me about it tomorrow " I nod I'm sure I look ugly right now.The bell rings he stand up and I follow him There stood a beautiful woman she looks coloured and a baby girl 3/4years she looks exactly like Mandla

Mandla:Sandy...." He looks like he want to cry No it can't be!

Sandy:Mandla.... " they look at each other like long lost lovers who just find each other.Mandla put his hand on her cheek I can't take this my tears roll down I don't know what hurt most Mandla and Thabo! I'm so hurt by both of them!

Mandla:Sandy you....you...you ...are back" she smiles with tears rolling down she also put her hand on his cheeks and I feel like a third wheel

Sandy:yes....I'm back and with someone here" she look at the little girl" please meet our daughter Ruth" can my heart stop already I can't take the pain anymore I have heard enough today ,he kneel down and hug his daughter and greeting her I look at Sandy and she mouth I'm sorry. Mandla stand up and hug her again and I couldn't control a sob that was threatening me they pulled out

Mandla:um...Sandy meet Thandi...Thandi meet Sandy" he looks like he is in a tight corner I go and take my phone my tears can't stop coming.

Mandla; Thandi don't go please " I shake NY head because I don't trust my voice

Sandy:I'm sorry I didn't mean to cause trouble "

Mandla:Thandi...Sandy was my girlfriend and we didn't break up " a sob again"I don't want to lie to you Thandi I can't lie,she left 4 years ago to further her studies and we lost contact I thought maybe she moved on.So I moves on too,Im in love with you Thandi and right now I don't know what to do because I'm inlove with her too" I look up

Me:choose her and raise your daughter together

as a family" Thabo chose his family so Its better he choose his too I'm a big girl I will handle they hurt! Who I'm I kidding? This men finished me honestly. Mandla broke up in tears as I say that

Mandla: Thandi will you be OK?"

Me:I will be OK" I wipe my stubborn tears"Mandla I want you to know that I loved you too"

Mandla: let me drive you" I shake my head get out of their face,the cab cone after being soaked by rain.

[8/30, 8:17 AM] Mk: Insert 18

#Thabo

This heavy rain is delaying me. But I arrive and rushed in their building I go straight to those floor and knock, Yola open

Yola: hello Thabo, what are you doing here?"

Me: Yola please let me see her?" She look confused she didn't tell her

Yola: see who?"

Ms: Thandi, Kelly ruined my relationship I have to explain to Thandi please "

Yola: Thabo what did you and that slut do ?

Thandi we is not here" I panicked

Me: what! She left with a cab I thought she was coming here ,let me go and look for her"

Yola: where are you going to start?"

Me:I don't know I will look everyday" I rushed down ignoring the heavy drops of rain.I drive the first place I check is the club I don't trust sis dolly.

Patrick:woh my guy I see you are here to have some"

Me:where is she?"

Patrick:who?"

Me:don't act like you don't know I will make you lose this place where the hell is she?"

Dolly:what are you on about?"

Me:Thandi we"

Dolly;oh that one is pregnant and we don't need her anymore?"

Me:I swear to God if I find out that you are lying I will burn this place"

Patrick:I don't blame you for acting crazy over her,that child is yummy" I throw a punch and him

Me:don't you dare ! I will kill you if you touch me"

Dolly:whoa ! Whoa! Stop it you two,Thabo get out Thandi we is not here you can ask around "

Me:Better be telling the truth Dolly I will make you pay for what you did to her"

Dolly:we did nothing to her?"

Me:you think I don't know that you Lied to her uncle,you are so manipulative ,and oh if I hear that her uncle is dead or something I will deal with you two"

Patrick:I'm sorry we won't do anything Thandi we do sent work for us we won't touch her family" my phone rings

Me:Yola?"

Yola:come here she just got in " I sigh in relief

Me:OK give me 5minutes" I look at them and rushed out.I find Yola watching TV

Yola:She is in her room" I nod and head to Thandiwe's room ,she is sleeping I undress my wet clothes and put them on Thandi's washing busker I see her wet dress inside ,I get undercover and hold her

Me:Thandi can you hear me?"

Thandi:Mmmm" I turn her over to look at me her eyes are puffy

Me:I love you" she close her eyes and fresh tears roll down her cheeks I wipe them" I really

do Thandi what you saw is not really want you think"

Thandi:but you proposed and she said yes"

Me:I didn't propose she saw you and acted fast saying that crap,I don't love her I love you please dont leave me"

Thandi:I don't know,Kelly is going to torment my feelings for the rest of my life she is caring your baby I'm not sure if I'm ready for the baby mama drama"

Me:Thandi please.... "

Thandi:I love you Thabo but I can't " I let go of her and sleep on my back facing up ,my heart is aching, my love for Thando is going to kill me if o don't feed it.Why is she pushing me away?

Me:Thandi do you believe me when I say I didn't propose?"

Thandi: I don't know,what if you want to keep

your family a secret from me ?" I sit down and look at her

Me:Thandi have you ever loved someone in your love? Do you know the pain of rejection?"

Thandi:yes I gave loved someone - two men and they both just broke me" I look at her

Me:I'm sorry if I'm one of those men,I didn't mean to please forgive me"

Thandi:You don't understand Thabo I love you but I can't be with you,soon or later you are going to choose kelly and your child over me ,you will leave me broken " I put my face on my hands ,

Me:Thandi we you are starting to piss me now,Why don't you understand when I say I love you? Why?" I kneel on her side " please Thandi I love you I know I'm not perfect but this imperfect guy loves you Thandi " I put my head on the bed

Thandi:Leave" I raise my head and look at her

Me:what?"

Thandi:leave Thabo"

Me:you are chasing me?"

Thandi:just Leave!" I stand up

Me:is this about kelly or not anymore? Because I explained my side of story did you really mean it this morning when you said you love me?"

Thandi: please Thabo....."

Me:Thandi is there something that is hurting you beside me? Why can't you just forgive me? I'm sorry for my mistake why are you doing this?"

Thandi: please go" I take my wet clothes and put them on,I look at her one more time

Me:I love you Thandi" I close the door and lean

by it,I hear her sob I close my eyes I now understand how Kelly is feeling right now being rejected by someone you love

Yola:Why is she crying... Why are you crying?"

Me:she chased me"

Yola:let me give you Pheny's clothes then go to the bath and change,do you want to leave or you will sleep on the couches"

Me:I don't want to upset Thandi I think she hate me now"

Yola:I'm sorry " I nod

#Thandi

Why dose it hurt so much? Why I'm I acting like a slut? God blessed me with two lovely guys

and the other one is out of the picture now but the other one is still here begging for me but I'm pushing him away why I'm I being childish ,I'm glad that Kelly was acting just to hurt me,I'm happy that Thabo is in love with me but I'm not happy by the way I spoke to him.I have to sort my issues before I lose him,I can't spite anger on him,Mandla was not mine I knew it from the beginning and I knew I was going to choose Thabo over him,then why I'm are hurt? Perhaps I'm still in love with him.But how can I be in love with two men? I cried the whole night.

Yola:Good morning?"

Yola:Good morning how are you?"

Yola:I'm Good ,how did you sleep?"

Me:,like a baby"

Yola:come again"

Me:I'm hurt man"

Yola:and you are pushing Thabo back to kelly's arms,Thabo cried for you yesterday please forget about Mandla he was a good guy but you were not really dating Thabo is mourning your relationship and wena you are mourning you non existed relationship with Mandla"

Me:Yola..."

Yola:I love you babes and I'm not going to run around the bush,what you did to him really hurt him bad,it was my first time seeing him cry"

Me: I'm sorry" we clean and go to work ,I'm not feeling well today. I didn't serve rude customers since yesterday so I'm enjoying the job. Yola is run up and down because most customers want to be served by her. I look around for any customer and I see a couple with a baby so I go to them

Me: good after noon ma'am, sir" they look up and my eyes meet with Mandla's we look at each other until Sandy clear her throat I look at her and she is smiling

Sandy: hi Thandi how are you?"

Me: I'm good how are you?"

Sandy: I'm good, um...about yesterday um..."

Me:Sandy please " she nod " I guess you have read the menu

Sandy: can I have sushi two plates" I write it down and look at Mandla ,he is staring right at me

Mandla:Thandi we why are you punishing yourself like this?"

Me:I don't follow?"

Mandla: Please don't cry, look at your eyes I can tell that you were crying all night beside its not good for the baby"

Me:,baby?"

Sandy:She is pregnant? "

Mandla:Yes" he is still looking at me I'm now confused

Me:,how? When?"

Sandy smiled

Sandy:Ruth you heard that you have a little sister or brother"

.Ruth: Really! " she clap her hands

Me:um...I...excuse me" I rushed back and give one of the girl the book to finish it for me,I rushed out.I stand with my back against the wall and go down slowly,Crying .How can I not cry? Mandla charmed my heart and right now

he is being sweet telling me to not cry? And Sandy Gosh why is she being nice to me? I heard coloureds are crazy.

Mandla: Thandi...." I look up and him he make me stand up and hug me." I'm sorry I didn't mean for this to happen?"

Me:no I'm glad it happened because I'm in love with two men too"

Mandla:Thabo?"I nod " is he the father? "

Me:Mandla I'm not pregnant " he smile

Mandla:Buy the pregnancy test and prove me wrong muntuza"

Me:OK"

Mandla: after telling me the result please let's not communicate because I don't want to cheat on Sandy and I don't want to take advantage of you, I still love you we will talk when we are over this feelings"

Me:friends?"

Mandla:yes friends but you will always be muntuza please take that test I know a pregnant lady when I see one,bye" I watch him walk away I sigh smiling I now see it I love Thabo more Mandla is sweet that's why I thought I'm I love with him kanti I just love him.

Voice:Its because of him right?" I look back shit

Me:um...Thabo... Its not what you think"

Thabo:why are you hurting me this Mu h Thandi we?" His eyes are glassy

Me:Thabo I..." He turn and go back to his car I can't believe I didn't see his car it was in front of me.

[8/30, 8:17 AM] Mk: Insert 19

#Mandla

I sit down and brush Ruth's arms,she is a copy of me this one.

Sandy:will she be fine?" I look at her and nod

Me:she will be fine in time "

Sandy:I'm sorry"

Me:for what?"

Sandy:if I didn't go overseas you wouldn't have met her "

Me:it was bound to happen even if you didn't go I was going to met her and fall for her"

Sandy: OK you not going to cheat on me right?"

Ms:I'm not a cheater Sandy you know that"

Sandy:I know but you are in love with her"

Me:and I'm in love with you too,come on don't be jealous I don't play women"

Sandy:Tell me who were you going to choose"

Me:I don't know it was hard it still hard because I still want to be with her"

Sandy:I know how she is feeling right now but I thank her for making you not choose,she is a good girl I hope we will be friends"

Me:You can get along with her but don't be friends for now maybe in the future"

Sandy:Why?"

Me:Baby I'm in love with her and I don't want to be around her when I still feel this way let us fall out of love with each other ,if you two are

friends that's means you will be inviting her home"

Sandy:OK I get you right now,but I want to be there for her,she is hurting because I came back" I hold her hands

Me:I'm glad you are back ,I got my woman and baby" I kiss her hands" but you being there for her will bring unwanted momeries she have a friend let her be ,OK?"

#Thabo

I knew that something was wrong she can t just up and tell me she can't be with me anymore.At first I thought maybe its kelly but I now know it'd another man.I'm going to do what good

people do most,Walk away.They say if you love someone you will set them free if needed be.I'm not going to allow my temper control me this time because I will end up saying hurtful words to her.I rushed in the building ,I pass by the reception.

Me:Kgomotso don't let anyone come to my office"

Kgomotso:OK Sir"

Me:I mean anyone tell them I'm in a meeting or something I want my space" i left her there and go straight to my office.I get in my office and my PA followed me,I sit down and open my laptop Thandi's picture sleeping is on display.

Bongi:Sir you have an important meeting in an hour"

Me:cancel all my meetings for today "

Bongi:but sir..."

Me:Bongi please " she nod and close the door on her way out,I look at Thandi's photo ,I open the gallery and go through our photos ,I took them when she was sleeping at my place .I close my eyes, my phone rings I look at it,I let it ring I'm not going to talk to her when I'm like this,I'm angry that guy hugged her and hold her butts he literally brushed his cock on her pussy Ahhh! I throw the papers all over the office.What if she did sleep with him? Damn it! Why is she hurting me like this? Dose she know how she can make me happy ? Dose she know that she can break me in peaces? Because she own my heart.She have know idea!Oh shut up Thabo she doesn't love you ! O hold my head sitting down on the wood floor I look around the office its messy.

#Thandi

I get back in and pass their table ,I decided that I will not serve them,I'm not worried about how I feel about Mandla because I now know that my heart beats for only one Man and that Man is THABO!. I'm worried about Mandla he is not showing it but I know he I'd hurting,the guy was crazy in love with me surely it won't just disappear. I'm scared Thabo won't believe me. Not long ago I was just some girl who don't I know anything about relationship but right now 2 guys are hurt because of me.I become dizzy I hold on a table I'm serving this white couple

Lady: are you OK?"

Me:I feel dizzy ,I will be fine"

Man:drink water ,lot of water"

Me:OK I will thank you " I take few feet's and fall down.I open my eyes and a light blind me I close them then open again.I'm in a hospital I look around and see Mandla ready a Newspapers he stand up when he notice that im

Mandla:,I think the universe want us to be together " I smile

Me:what I'm I doing here"

Mandla: your baby is dramatic " I hold my stomach

Me:I'm really pregnant "

Mandla: yes congratulations muntuza " the doctor walked in

Doctor:miss Zuma how are you feeling"

Me:I'm good what made me faint?"

Doctor:You are pregnant Miss and you are risking the babies life by stressing too much your blood pressure too,miss avoid stress otherwise you are healthy"

Me:how far I'm I?"

Doctor:3 weeks,come for check up next month 12"

Me:OK"

Doctor:You can go home" I smile and get off the bed.Mandla walked with me to the packing

lot

Mandla: come I will drive you"

Me:Mandla thank you so much but its better I take a cab or something its really awkward " he hug me

Mandla:OK I understand have a good day" I wave at him.I call Yola to give me directions to Thabo's work

Yola:I don't know let me ask Phenyo"

Me:I'm pregnant "

Yola:ahhhhhh I'm going to buy that wine we are going to celebrate" I rolled my eyes she don't

understand ,I won't drink that damn wine.She
send me the address I take a cab to the building.

Me:good afternoon eh....Kgo..mo...to" she look
up

Kgomotso:hello"

Me:im hear to see Mr Mbatha"

Kgomotso: he is busy come again later"

Me:look its important I need to see him now"

Kgomotso: Girl I told you he is busy"

Me:please "

Kgomotso: you people dont listen neh,if I'm being nice to you ,you take advantage of that futseka girl my boss is busy that why I say come again tomorrow " I hold my waist and look at her ,she is going all ghetto on me on ghetto is what she will get too.

Me:look kgomotso, I'm not here to see your boss I'm hear to see my boyfriend " she look shocked

Kgomotso: But stil....""

Me:but nothing! Will you be happy if I tell him that you let his pregnant girlfriend stand here until he feet's hurt? I don't want go be the reason you lose your job"

Kgomotso :Fourth floor the first office you see

its his ,in sorry" I really didn't want to use the title but damn it worked on my favour. I knock once

Thabo: I told kgomotso to not let anyone in!"

Me:I'm not anyone" he look at me then back at the glass full of whiskey " Thabo I'm sorry ,its not what you think"

Thabo:,I'm not a fool Thandi even a blind person could have seen that you two love each other" I sigh

Me:yes I love him but im in love with you" he laughed

Thabo:Thandi you have a nerve to tell a man that you love another man,do you know that shit

hurt so bad?' He gulp the whiskey and throw the glass it scattered down

Me:,I'm sorry but its you that I want to be with"

Thabo:;,I saw you crying on another man's shoulder, why didn't you come to me?" I look at him tearing up" what did you feed me Thandi look at me crying over you,haha girl you really fuckrd me"

Me:;,Thabo I come here to apologize and tell you that I'm pregnant " he look at me and laughed

Thabo: nice one "

Me:;,I'm serious ..." He cut me

Thabo:how do I know that its mine?"

Me:because I didn't sleep with anyone beside you" I'm not tearing up how dare he thinks I'm a Bitch

Thabo:I'm not sure about that,maybe is that guy's baby" I open the door

Me:you know what ? Fuck you Thabo fuck you! "
I rushed out of his office and get in the elevator.

[8/30, 8:17 AM] Mk: Insert 21

#Thabo

I open the door and get out.I come to her side

and open it too.

Kelly:OK Thabo I don't want to fight but can you please take me to my flat?"

Me:I don't want to fight neither ,come I want to confirm if the baby is mine" she get out of the car

Kelly:OK " we get back inside" I may be many things Thabo but I don't mix men" I sigh

Me:I know,if its my baby I will support the pregnancy "

Kelly: thank you"

Me:I hope you are calm because you want to,not pretending? "

Kelly:What's the use of fighting for you when you love someone else?"I knock and he let us in

Mr Nyathi:hello Thabo what a surprise " we shake hands" how can I help you?'

Me:um you know kelly right? She is my ex and she is pregnant I want to do a DNA test "

Nyathi:Thabo its dangerous! "

Me:please "

Nyathi:OK let's do it right now," he take us to a

private room and start taking our blood .30
minutes later he is done

Kelly:can I please have some water?"

Nyathi:Yeah their is a glass"

Me:Do when can I get the results?"

Nyathi:in a week"

Me:Week? But that's far "

Nyathi:Thabo you know their are DNA test
everyday here so it all take time for your blood
to be tested "

Me:I will double the pay please "

Nyathi:because I know you and you once did me a favour,I will squeeze them to be the first ,I will call you tomorrow in the afternoon, between me and you I think that baby is yours can't you see how calm she is? Some are nervous and crying "

Me:,I will wait for the result,thank you do much Nyathi"

Nyathi:Anytime" We shake hands

Me:kelly..let's go" she stand up and come towards me so we left .

Kelly:thank God I thought we will take hours there"

Me:Are you hungry? We can pass by Wimp or something " she look at me sadly

Kelly:Let's pass by nandos I need their chicken" I nod" did you tell your girlfriend? "

Me:she knows you are pregnant Kelly,I really don't need unnecessary drama she is pregnant too"

Kelly:what did you think eating her raw? Of course she will be pregnant ,I saw her earlier what's wrong with her?"

Me:She was stabbed saving Sarah"

Kelly:oh my God is she OK?" I look at her to see if she is really concerned or faking it" what Thabo! You think I will wish her bad? Oh wow" she clapped her hands" don't look at me like that "

Me:Here we are,"

Kelly:I can't go and get in a queue "

Me:bathong kelly! Their are chairs"

Kelly:don't scream please, let's go"

Me:you will find me here "

Kelly:ohk you don't want people to see you walking with an elephant right?" She have tears in her eyes

Me:who said you are an elephant? "

Kelly:I'm fat and you are ashamed of me but you are the one who made me so"

Me:you are not fat Kelly,OK you have gained but still you are not fat"

Kelly:I can't believe you" I get out defeated

Me:OK lets go"

Kelly: thank you" I don't say kiss me or hold me " pregnant woman! We get inside and she order what she want.We sit down and wait.

Me:Your family should just forget about me marrying you"

Kelly:I will make them understand "

Me:that will be a pleasure Kelly"

Kelly:yeah...so did you thought of names? " I look at her and shake my head

Me:Kelly its still early ,how far are you?"

Kelly:I'm 4 months" I look at her shocked then look at her stomach its not that big you can't tell.

Me:I thought you said you were few weeks"

Kelly:I know, I was just angry " I look at her

Me:kelly if you are trying to pin this pregnancy of me I swear..."

Kelly:you will kill me and bury me in my mother 's room yeah I know" I smile this is stupid ,she now know how I threaten her when I'm angry

Me:So if is a boy Maybe Kgotso a girl Naledi"

Kelly:You are not a Motswana Thabo you can't be name your babies with Tswana names,by the way is a boy" she rub her stomach with a fond smile

Me:really its a boy?"

Kelly:yeah I found out today"

Me:If he is mine Thank you " she smiles

Kelly:I do t know why you are in denial because your heart tells you that he is yours,I know you can feel it"she is right I'm feeling it

Me:Go take your food I have to rest before going g to take Thandi later"

Kelly:so fast I thought you just brought her"

Me:she spent the night there "

Kelly:Men are cruel how can be stab a lady,how bad is it?" I take my phone and show her"

Bathong he sliced !" OK I think she is not acting,that guy did a number on her arm a big I or should I say L I don't know and that scar will always be there to remember the day, I swear if

I come across the guy I will stab his whole body
not leaving his Anus!

Me:Mxm"

Kelly:Whoa ! I'm not the one who did this"

Me:,no I'm angry at the guy I wish I could see
him"

Kelly: I wish you could never see him"I look at
him" what! You want to leave your kids
fatherless hehe akanya gape(think again) I
chuckle

Me:Take your food please "

#Thandi

I feel hungry,my lips are dry.In open my eyes and look around.I get off the bed carefully not to hurt my arm. I see Thabo's jacket I search it and my phone is inside,I take it out and call Malume.

Uncle:Thandiwe!" Whoa! Why is he abouting

Me:Ekse Madala" he cracked

Uncle:If you think you are diluting my anger then forget it" diluting? Only malume will say that

Me:how are you?"

Uncle:I'm angry Thandi why didn't you answer your phone? You know I was scared thinking

maybe they did come after you "

Me:who? "

Uncle:Patrick and Dolly"

Me:I was attacked yesterday"

Uncle:Are you OK Mtshana" I sigh then start sniffing

Me: I thought I was dying,he stabbed my arm,right now I have a big long stitched wound "

Uncle:Mother fucker!" He curse and that's made me crack" uyahleka serious? "

Me:malume uyahlekisa Shem "

Uncle:Did they arrest them?"

Me:I was helping a girl,he wanted to rape her so I hit h with a bottle he turn and stabbed me"

Uncle:I'm glad you can't pass a lady in need but Thandi I only have you,if you die I will be left alone ,next time dont play Superman"

Me:OK I'm sorry"

Uncle:Where are you right now? "

Me:I'm in the hospital but I'm going home in few minutes" Thabo peeked in I smile at him he frown and run his fingers from his eyes to

cheeks ,he is asking why I'm I crying I point the phone.

Uncle:OK call me when you are home and safe "

Me:OK I will"

Uncle:OK bye"

Me:Malume.."

Uncle:Yes "

Me:I'm pregnant... "

Uncle:Um...I'm very disappointed in myself if I didn't take that stupid decision maybe you wouldn't be pregnant " my tears rolled down he

is right but I'm happy he took that decision

Me:Malume don't say that, you didn't know,
don't Blame yourself OK"

Uncle:I failed you my daughter "

Me:stop it! Stop it Malume ,you are a great
parent to me and I know mom is proud of you"

Uncle:Do you know the father?"

Me:Malume are you crying ? Because trust me I
will scream"

Uncle:Haibo Thandi you can't cry because I'm
crying "

Me:,I'm crying already ,with it make you happy if I say I'm glad that you accepted that stupid offer? "

Uncle:how can you be happy Thandi?"

Me:because I'm happy ,Im in love Malume "
Thabo smiled wiping my tears

Uncle:Hehehe what do you know about falling in love?" We laughed " so he is the father? The guy you said he pages for you?"

Me:Yes he is "

Uncle:I'm glad he did t run,tell him I'm going to milk him so bad" Thabo laughed " who is

laughing? "

Me:is him"

Uncle:He is going to pay for Listening to us,look
Thandi let me get back to my spaza have a
good day"

Me:OK Malume"

Uncle:if things are getting hard there you k ow
your way home my child I didn't chase you right"
I start crying again he is loving" Hayi thandi
Don't cry is it you or the baby?"

Me;I'm not crying its the baby "

Uncle:let me go before you cry too" he hung up and I burst in tears Thabo hug me

Thabo:I don't blame you for crying you ha e a sweet caring parent something I lost long time ago"

Me:I'm not crying the baby is crying" he laughed and kiss my wet lips

Thabo: Are you ready?" I nod " did I tell you that I love you?"

Me:you only told me this morning "

Thabo:I love you" he touch my stomach " and our baby" I blush

MW:I love you" we kiss he is holding my face

Voice:Ha.aa this is not your house please " I giggle and look at Thabo he is annoyed as fuck

Thabo:O moloji Yolanda fuck off man"(you are a witch) we laugh

Yola:I see you are even hard,let me go back to Phenyo,Thandi help him" she point at his hard rock" and lock the door "

Me:shooo Yola marn you embarrassing me" she laughs and run out, Thabo locked the door

Thabo:as annoying she is,she is right" he kick his jeans down and throw his T shirt damn " its

all yours baby he remove his underwear

Me:Thabo um..that...um..will..it fit?" He laughed his Penis is dancing

Thabo:It fitted before why now? tlisa ke je (bring I want to fuck) I giggle its so fucking sexy when he demand in setswana " Thandi we kare kuku "(Bring the pussy Thandi we) I burst in laughter he helped me remove the hospital dress a d lay me doe " you are already wet"

Me:what do you think? I'm always wet when you are around "

Thabo:Ke a gorata waitse (I love you ,you know) Open your legs wideryes....mmmm.nice view damn...can I start now" I look at his eyes they are red

Me:What are you waiting for" he slammed in"
ohhhjhsh shit! Thabo wait!"

Thabo:Did I hurt you"

Me: You are big of course you hurt me" he kiss
me

Thabo:I'm sorry I will be be gentle " he slowly
thrust in" mmmm Thandi.... Fuck... I can't..can I
go fast?"

Me:Ahhh ! Yes! Yes! Faster please "

[8/30, 8:17 AM] Mk: Insert 20

#Sarah

Around three i walk to my room and change,i then take a taxi to mall of Africa today im visiting Thabo.I just want to buy a top i saw last week when i was witg my boyfriend. When I get out of the shop,I feel that someone is watching me,Ilook back and people are minding their business. Maybe I'm imagining things.I take a taxi again when I reach MTN don't ask me why I come here instead of going straight to Albertin to Thabo's house I don't know too.So since I'm here let me check Mu boyfriend I walk to Berea I get in a scary passage and that feeling come again

Voice:good choice I have been following from Mall of Africa thank you for choosing this passage" I turn around he grab me and put his hand on my mouth

Me:leave me alone!"

Voice:shhhhh ,open your legs"

Me:no! Please don't ""he laughed

Voice:you think I will leave you? You see this" its an okapi" I will cut you in to pieces if you don't "

Me:please don't rap me Help!" He back slap me

Voice:you are being hard right" he cut my panty with his okapi

#Thandi

I'm really mad how can Thabo say this? If he

don't want to be in his child's life then good I don't care even though its hurt.I'm coming from MTN thoughts running in my heard when I hear someone screaming help! Its not dark so why will they attack a person daylight? I go closer and see that they are in a dark passage. I look around and spot a bottle of black label I won't let a lady be raped ! No never ! Next time it will be me I slowly approach them,I put my finger on my mouth indicating Shhhh to her because she saw me,I hit the guy on the head he turn over and slice me on the arm I screamed and hold my arm the girl quickly stand up and kick him between his legs he was about to stab me ,he fall in his knees holding his balls we take more bottle and hit him.I stand against the fence panting

Her:I'm sorry you got hurt because of me" I nod

Me:let's go to my flat its not far from here,what were you doing here this passage is not safe"

Her:trust me I will never use it again,I nearly got raped,thank you but you need to be stitched let go to the hospital "

Me:I'm fine really" who I'm I kidding I'm not fine and the though of being stitched is killing me"
I'm Thandi we"

Her:Sarah,nice to meet you" we get in the flat and go to our floor I give her the keys to unlock the door.I get in and throw myself on the couches and wailed

Sarah:Let me call my brother I'm taking you to the hospital "

Me:no I'm good really don't do it just clean me"

Her:look at your arm is wide open font be stubborn please " I'm sweating and getting dizzy

Me:can I rest for a bit...I'm...I'm..."I blank out

#Thabo

I don't know what yo do anymore, What if she is caring Mandla's baby? What if she is carrying mine? You know what? Fuck this I'm going to get my woman and baby there is mo way can Thandi lie about this I believe her,Thandi Is not cheap she can't sleep with another man while the other is still on the picture.And we have to stop running away from our problems, I noticed we have been doing that lately. I take my keys

and rushed out to my car. I love Thandi and right now I really don't care if she is mad or angry at me I just want to hold her. As I'm near their flat Sarah's message come up, she sent an address good thing I'm going to the same direction but what surprises me is that she is at Thandi and Yola's flat. I park the car and rushed in. I open the door and stop on my tracks

Me: Sarah what happened to Thandi! Who did this to her"

Sarah: wait how do you know her?" I remove my jacket and throw it down I check her pulse she is alive but weak.

Me: Help me with, go to throe her back and take the medical card follow me" I take thandi and run down the steps to my car. Sarah is running after me, I don't know how she get here , how she knows Thandi.

She shift her head to my direction and faintly smile,I stand up

Me:hey baby"

Thandi:hi...can I have some water" I take the glass and fill water in

Me:baby stop starving our baby"

Thandi:mmmm"

Me:How are you feeling?" She look at her

stitched arm

Thandi: I will be fine after you fuck me" I crack

Me:Oh trust me when you come out I will fuck you till you meet your ancestors "

Thandi:No Thabo I'm serious, I'm horny" she look sideways she is shy I kiss her lips

Me:I'm sorry I can't service you right now"

Thandi:OK..." I get on the bed and hold her

Me:we need to talk,Thandi I'm tired of this tom and jerry we are doing"

Thandi:,I'm confused " I know she is lying

Me:I love you" she giggle and peck my lips

Thandi:I love you too" I put her head on Mu chest

Me:I'm tired of chasing you around, I know when you say the baby is mine you are telling the truth"

Thandi:,then why did you doubt me"

Me;I wasn't I was hurt because you were hugging that guy " she cracked

Thandi: Thabo stop being a baby,I'm the one

who should sulk"

Me:I'm not sulking Thandi" she hug me and wince" careful sthandwa saam ,you will hurt yourself "

Thandi: I thought I was dying when I blank out, this baby is giving me hard time this early"

Me:Thank you for saving my sister" she look at me" yes Sarah is my sister"

Thandi:I will never ignore a lady being raped"

Me:baby sometimes scream for help what if that guy killed you right there? I don't say you should not help but sometimes is dangerous "

Thandi: I hear you" I hold her closer

Me:you don't know how scared I was seeing you laying there ,my heart stopped for a moment I thought...I thought you were dying,kanti this champ here was not taking g mummy's pain well" she wipe my tears seriously I was scared ,I French kiss her and play with her hair until she fall asleep. I get off the bed and wear my T shirt and shoes.I look at her one more time and exit the door ,I see Nkosi pacing up and down,Sarah sitting there waiting for me

Sarah:Is she OK?"

Me:,Yeah o tla ba sharp (she will be fine) hello Nkosi"

Nkosi:hello son,"..

Sarah:dad's wife is in labour"

Me:but he look stressed not happy"

Nkosi:she was screaming painfully and I'm scared" I burst in laughter

Me:,is that baby your first child? Don't you get used to it?"

Sarah:Ae Thabo o seka wa bus jalo(le papa no Thabo don't talk like that with Dad)

Me:OK ke ya Iwapeng wa says?(OK I'm going home are you staying behind?)

Sarah:Mang,nna?nnya rra ke tsamaya le wena(Who,me? No sir I'm coming with you) I forgave dad but not his wife "

Nkosi:Please my children I need you and your little sister will want to know her siblings "

Me:,I have one sister don't force your daughter down my throat" Sarah stops

Sarah:on seconds thought I will stay behind I'm doing this for the baby" I won't stop Sarah she is a grown up girl she know what she want

Me:Go siame nnaka,let me go bye(its OK little sister) I exit the building and go to the parking lot I unlock my car and from no way kelly get inside and comfortabling sit on Thandiwe's sit! I

look at her annoyed

Kelly:Hey daddy,just come from a check up and the boy is doing good" I look outside trying to breath

Sorry for the errors

[8/30, 8:17 AM] Mk: Insert 22

#Thandi

I laugh so hard ,I try to give him a kick but he duck

Me:OK! OK! I will say it haha Thabo man"

Thabo:in listening "

Me:,I love you"" he stops tickling me and make me sit on top of him

Thabo:I love you too"

Me:Thabo you are sick how can you tickle a pregnant lady like me?" He laughs

Thabo:will you die?"

Me:no but I will vomit the baby"

Thabo: you are crazy baby" e kiss my lips" what

do you want to do today?"

Me:I'm going to work ofcourse" he frown and gently remove me off him

Thabo:Thandi whatever I'm going to say font take it wrongly "

Me:OK" he hold my hands

Thabo: I know you want to work hard for your money but please, please quit the job" I look at him is he crazy?

Me:are you insane " he frown

Thabo:Wareng? (what are you saying)

Me:um I meant are you out of your mind" he look at me and chuckles

Thabo:Are you scared of me?"

Me:when you are like this yes"

Thabo: I hate that language I hope you won't use it on me" I nod" as I was saying can you please quit"

Me:I need that job Thabo,my rent,groceries my clothes and our babies clothes" he hold my hands looking at them

Thabo:I don't want you to work hard while

pregnant ,I will take care of you until you give birth"

Me:Thabo I don't want to depend on a man,what will happen when you decide to leave me?"

Thabo:leave you and go where? Thandi are you questioning my love for you? Thandi even a korobela won't make me leave you"I smile looking down" I will never leave you I love so much "

Me:,I don't know Thabo" he take a card and give me" no I won't take this"

Thabo:you are going to take it,every month I will transfer R10,000 its yours take it,use it wisely in case I leave you since you want me to leave I

know you will financially ok, Stop working I will take you to school" my face light up

Me:really you will take me to school? "

Thabo: yes" I hugg him" what do you want to do?'

Me:seriously I want to be a midwife" he look at me like I'm crazy" what?".

Thabo:, in terrified, like you will be helping a baby to come out of a vagine hayi girl you are brave" I laugh " but it dosent take a year if you have connection, I have a friend who owns a hospital I'm sure he will pull string for you if you are naturally he will also hire you, but I want you to do that course so you can have a certificate "

I jumped on him

Me:I love you Thabo thank you so much"

Thabo:I love seeing you happy" I get out off bad
" where are you going? "

Me:some of us have bosses I'm going to work"

Thabo:I thought you are going to quit "

Me:,I need to give them a notice first"

Thabo:don't worry I will talk to Sis Priscilla " I
stop and look at him

Me:how do you know her?"

Thabo:that restaurant is mine and the one I fucked you at is also mine"

Me:now when I'm thinking about it,this baby was made in those bathroom, " he laughed

#Mandla

I stand by the door looking at her going around my kitchen,I missed her so much.I walked in and hold her waist I kiss the back of her neck.

Me:hey baby ,smells nice in here " she turns around and kiss my lips

Sandy:thank you,go and sit down" I sit down

Me:where is Ruth?"

Sandy:some where around here,she like playing with soil"

Me:I guess she is at the garden then" she dish for us only "why are you not dishing for her?"she laughed

Sandy:she ate her food early" oh I guess I have so much to learn,she sit down and start eating" I'm following Thandi and she look happy with her man" I look at her annoyed

Me:And why are you telling me this?" She look at me

Sandy:I'm sorry I'm just happy for her,today she posted about going back to school" I drop the fork down and look at her

Me:I'm so tired of this Sandy,lunch we eat Thandi supper is Thandi why are you so obsessed with Thandi ?"

Sandy:I'm sorry I was just checking if she is OK after you know what"

Me:how I'm i going to forget about her if you keep on bring her name? You know I'm trying to lose this feelings but its impossible with you always bring her name" I stand up and take my car keys

Sandy:Mandla come back here I'm sorry eat first before yo go" I ignore her and drive to the ice cream lady,I love this spot because that's where I met Thandi. Don't get me wrong I love Sandy so much she but she is boring me with her suddenly interest in Thandi. I'm still in love with Thandi why is she doing this? Perhaps she want to share my heart with her?

[8/30, 8:17 AM] Mk: CONTINUATION

#Thabo

I listen to her singing the Chainsmoker-
Takeaway ,in the bathroom I didn't know she
loves the song too.I clean the room and go to
make breakfast i don't know if she have some

cravings yet, but I'm going to fry eggs she likes them with brown sasko, don't ask me how I know I have always paid attention to her. I know she bites her nails when she wants to cry. And her dimples become visible when smiling, laughing and crying. And when she is angry she bites her lower lip.

Thandi: ♪ before I love you nah nah nah

I'm gonna leave you

Nah nah nah

Before I'm someone you leave behind

I break your heart

So you don't break mine ♪ I turn and look at her and dramatically gasp holding my heart

Me: ouch! Thandi you are threatening to leave me?" She laughed and opened the pots

Thandi:I'm not leaving silly" I hold her waist and kiss her cheek" mmm eggs I like" I turn her over

Me:Let me kiss you before you eat" she sulk

Thabo:Thabo I'm hungry m...." I shut her and hold her butts draw her closer my crock touch her stomach and I pressed hard against her I take my other hand off her ass and hold her face I slowly lick her lips and I feel her shiver ,I French kiss her she hold me tighter and put her leg around my waist ,I leg her face and my hands touch her body from her back to her buttocks I leave her lips and go for her neck ,we are breathing heavily, I then rub my hand on her belly,I try to locate the baby's head but I can't ,her belly is little hard I go back to her lips then pull out and hug her. Our heart beating the

same. My eyes are closed ,I could feel her flesh against mine. I rest my chin on her shoulder and smile. This is it. I'm home, Thandi is my home, where there is love ,peace and warmth.

Thandi: Why is my shoulder wet Thabo, are you crying" she try to pull out and look at me but I hold on her tight.

Me: let's stay like this for a moment" she giggle and kiss my shoulder and lay her head on my shoulder

Thandi: it feels good being in your arms, I feel like sleeping now. I feel calm" I smile

Me: I'm glad you feel the same"

Thandi:,OK can I eat now I'm really hungry "

Me:,I wish I was not going to work"

Thandi:don't be too clingy its not good " I sit next to her

Me:why?"

Thandi: you will never move on if you are to clingy to me"

Me:move on from what?"

Thandi: I mean one day I will die leaving you it will be hard for you to move on " I drop my spoon a d wipe my mouth I stand up

Me:you are pissing me off right now" She also stand up

Thandi:I didn't mean it like that Thabo please sit down and eat with me" I climb the steps" OK I'm nor eating too" I stop and look at her she pouted her lips and her dimples are visible I look at her big eyes. I shake my head chuckling.I go back to her

Me:Sit down and eat Thandi you are eating for two"

Thandi:but you are mad and won't eat"

Me:,I was really not hungry"

Thandi:really?" I smile

Me:,mmm,now eat I will be back" I'm hungry but what she said pissed and scared me.Thandi sometimes can ruin your mood how can she say something sensitive.I wear my formal clothes and take my car keys.I find her looking at her food

Me:Thandi why are you not eating? " She just look at her food " did I say something wrong baby?" She shake her head I'm praying is not the hormones because I'm not going to deal with those.

Thandi: Thabo you faked a smile and that made me feel guilty I was judging joking" her big eyes start watering I sigh and take her in my arms" and you didn't it because of me that's made me lost my appetite " I just kept mute and listen to

her " and right now you want to leave me in your big house your helper dosent like me she likes kelly"OK now its the hormones

Me:what makes you think like that "

Thandi:the first night I slept here the following day she gave me that attitude "

Me:she dosent hate,she was trying to protect kelly, she thinks kelly is my girlfriend "

Thandi:take me home" I look at her

Me:are you sure?" She nod .my phone beeps I check and its a photo of the result(DNT) kelly is carry my child." are you OK?"

Me:I think I'm in deep shit"

Thandi:What did you do?"

Ms:,I impregnated two women,and its gonna be a rough months"

Thandi:oh,I hope I won't make you regret"

Me:I won't regret anything baby " I play with her nipple she laugh pushing me away" come let's eat"

[8/30, 8:17 AM] Mk: Insert 24

#Thabo

She open the door without knocking, she look around and her smile vanished

Thandi:Thabo... " she warns

Me:what if I was fucking someone " she fold her arms and pout

Thandi: don't try to cheat the topic,where is my bed" I stand and walk over to her side then pull her for a hug

Me:I bought it online and they are taking thier time to deliver it" I kiss her lips

Thandi:OK," she look at the papers on the table"

are you busy?"

Me:yeah my PA is off and I have so much work "
she sit across the table and look at the frames
one has her photo and the other is
Tshepiso.She look away from the frames and
take the papers

Thandi:What are you working on this moment? "
I sigh and take a sit

Me:are you not going to ask who she is?" She
lift her big eyes and look at me

Thandi:I'm sure that if you want me to know her
,you will tell me"

Me: OK,um I'm putting

them according to their date" she nod and concentrate on them.I look at her " baby I didn't call you to come and do this,they are not that important "

Thandi:let ne help you silly "

Me:OK,help your man "

Thandi:But..."

Me:,I saw that coming" she laughed

Thandi:you are going to pay me" I take my waller out

Me:how much "

Thandi:I want dick " I burst in laughter

Me:Thandi you can't say that look what you have done "

Thandi:don't worry our bed is coming we are going to fuck" I shake my head what did I turn her into?

Me:I love you"

Thandi: I love you more" she take my hand and kiss it

Me:I'm supposed to kiss yours not the other way round "

Thandi:let's make history then"

Me:Baby you know I'm been meaning to talk to you" she give me the go ahead nod" I want to pay for damages"

Thandi:what stopping you? "

Me:I don't know your home ,I want to talk to Nkosi"

Thandi:who is he? "

Me:that's my father"

Thandi: and you call her by name? "

Me:I used to call him dad but things change "

Thandi:I hope you won't change on me"

Me:never!"

Thandi: there is a knock"

Me:come In" Mandla walked in and swallowed hard when he see Thandi

Me:hey,I didn't we have a meeting"

Mandla: I'm sorry about that didn't your PA

remind you? "

Me:she is off,please take a sit"

Mandla:Thandi we hey"

Thandi:hey Mandla,I will give you two a space "

#Phenyo

Doreen is on my tail today and I'm getting late for my date,she followed me to the office until I knock off.

Doreen:Where are you going wearing all this?"

Me:im meeting someone " she lol at me and

sigh

Doreen:I know you arw lying but its OK go on,keep cheating"

Me:I don't know what you are talking about"

Doreen:I'm talking about your baby mamma" seriously if you ask me what in doing I will not answer you because I myself don't know what in doing I'm just following my heart,I'm I selfish to want both Yola and Doreen? I hug her

Me:I love you neh"

Doreen:I love you too"

Me:and I'm not cheating on you" she wipe her tears and sit down drinking water

Doreen:I trust you" I kiss her and take my car keys.I drive to Yola's flat.She open the door my eyes meet hers I smile and give her the rose,she Smell it

Yola:Thank you babq Ka boy" wish when she says that I feel like I could fly

Me:shall we?"

Yola:yes please, I'm hungry " I search for my phone and I s not here

Me:can you tell the time,I forget my phone "

Yola:19:30"

Me:and you arw hungry this early? " we burst in laughter

Yola:so you wanted to laugh at me?" I open the door for her

Me:yes" I go to the driver's side and start driving to this American restaurant.

Yola: I feel like we arw being followed " I look through the mirror and bunch of cabs are behind us with taxies

Me:I don't think so" we arrive and ordered she wantes wine so wine she get

Yola:so...." I hold her hands across the table

Me:you look beautiful " she blush looking down

Yola:thank you "

Me:,you know I never stopped loving you*

Yola: you never loved me"

Me:I did and still do"

Yola:Then why did you tell ne to abort? Perhaps you didn't want a baby with me"

Me:did you see junior? You gave me a handsome baby ,I was afraid "

Yola: OK so now you are not afraid " I look at her then aje my glass and gulp it

Me:I want to build a home for junior ,do you think we stand a chance" she chuckle

Yola: What about your girlfriend, I don't need drama "

Me:right now let's talk about us and leave Doreen out of this"

Yola:I'm not going to be in a relationship with you while you are still with her" this is hard

Thandi thought How I'm I going to win her and make Doreen understand that I love them both? Someone clapped hands we look at her shit!

Me:baby...." I look at her then at Yola who was just chilled sipping on her wine

Doreen:I asked you if you are not cheating and you said what?"

Me:baby Its not what y....".

Doreen:I can't believe you lied! Yazi I was suspecting but this,I can't deal" she turn to leave I stand up to stop her

Me:baby I'm sorry can we sit down and talk baby..I'm..."

Yola: heyi wena you are not going to apologize to your frog in front of me, where is your respect "

Me:she is angry she will never forgive me"

Yola:so where do I fit? This is my time with you not her! Don't ever say sorry ba by I front if me unless you want to hurt me" I look at her defeated nah! Neh love is beautiful when all part are getting g along,but to me I'm still fae from making the both if them happy" you want to follow? You can go but never look back "

Me:You don't mean that "

Yola:follow her you will see"

[8/30, 8:17 AM] Mk: Insert 23

#Kelly

I read it again and rolled my eyes,I don't know why he dosent trust me so much aggg I will just leave him.I knew that they will come back pointing him as a father because it is really his baby.I didn't trap him or anything I just forgot to drink the pill.I drive to my parents house.I knock before opening the door.

Me:hey" I say sitting down

Mom:how are you?'

Me :I'm good, Thabo is over me so you have to

stop forcing him to marry me"

Mom:Who will marry you then? with a baby?"

Me:Mme a re ditogele hle((let's leave it please mom)

Mom:I don't know,back in our days when a boy impregnate you he pay both the damages and bride prize"

Me:you are right mom,back in your days this is our days now,the law is changed"

Mom:I will talk to your father and uncles"

Me:please mom do so ,Thabo is crazy kana if

he says he will kill me trust him you will bury me
" Thabo's temper is bad ,he is very rude too but
I'm not afraid of him I know he cares about me
and will never hurt me.

Mom:Is he God?"

Me:why are you saying that?"

Mom:you said he is crazing and will kill you"

Me:So God is crazy and kill people? " she look at
me

Mom:you know what I mean"

Me:,you,where is poposi?"

Mom:if he hear you calling him like that" I laugh

Me:ke tla SWA(I will die) what are you cooking?"

Mom:ke apaya mogodu(I'm cooking tripe)

Me:Mmm I'm sleeping over "

Mom:Why? I don't want you here"

Me;OK let me go out, my friends arw meeting me at Thabo's restaurant " I stand up and leave.Doreen is sitting alone drinking juice

Doreen: Pregnancy suit you " we laughed

Mr:mxm,okae Palesa?"

Doreen:Are Kago is dropping her hear" I pick her flat tone

Me:arw you OK?"she broke down I go over and hug her

Doreen:Tell me I'm I ugly? "

Me:where is this coming from?"

Doreen: Ke phenyo he ia cheating on me" I look up this men are really playing with us

Me:tsala o Montle ,o bothhale ,problem ke ene phenyo eseng wena(friend you arw beautiful

and smart the problem here is him,phenyo not you)

Doreen:I wish I could just go and beat that whore but we both know that I can't even fight to save the day" we laughed

Me:The whore? Who is she?"

Doreen:his baby mama"

Me:,how did you know?"

Doreen: I saw her nudes on his phone"

Me:,nudes like she was wearing nothing?" She nod" le wena o bonya monna"(you are so along

man)

Doreen:You mean I should do that? "

Me:,yes post those photos " she look at me and laugh

Doreen:6 years later we are still the same " we laughed and high five

Me:We will never change but Palesa is the one who taught us how to bully others "

Palesa: heee don't lie"

Doreen:damn Pali man! You scared me"

#Thandi

Thabo dropped me and drove to his office. I find Yola going through her wardrobe

Me: "And then?"

Yola: "I'm going on a date with Phenyol later and I don't know what to wear"

Me: "Calm down will you" I go through her clothes "but all of your clothes are good"

Yola: "You don't understand, I want to look good"

Me: "Do you believe in love, how crazy it could be? Baby baby stop mmmm take it easy, w...."

Yola: "Hay futsek don't go all Meddy on me, sing that for Thabo" I laughed

Me:someone is in love, and its making you go crazy look take this red dress I heard it represent danger,love and sexy I don't know if its true or"

Yola:OK good now shoes"

Me:hayi you know I'm not a shoe fan,so leave me alone,I want to sleep I'm drunk in love with T Bose" she burst in laughter

Hole:Uthi T Bose! Heee! Ngena wena drunk in love ,I wish I knew that you were going to say thatthen record it"

Me:Why didn't you tell me that love is delicious?
"

Yola:,heee what did Thabo feed you?"

Me:mxm I just remembered something, why did you acted like you didn't know Thabo that day ?"

Yola:,you mean at his restaurant? "

Me:yes the day he fucked me in the toilet's! "

Yola:I didn't want you to ask me questions "

Me:,mxm,so how are you going to deal with Phenyos girlfriend? "

Yola:,That one will chase herself away she is going to be burnt by my love for Phenyos" I launched

Me:so vele you love him?"

Yola:I never stopped,And he bought me out of that motel"

Me:what! ?"

Yola:,yes"

Me:,wow! I have been a bad friend " i sit down on her bed" i don't know what have been happening to you, I'm sorry" she Sit next to me

Yola,:don't be so dramatic you were going through some rough time this past days,And I'm really happy that Thabo is taking care of you ,Thabo is a jerk but when he loves hard"

Me:Perhaps you know his first love" she shruggs

Yola:Tshepiso was the love of his life,she was killed 2 years ago"

Me:So Thabo cheated on her with Kelly? "

Yola:,yeah Thandi I didn't tell you this,Thabo was shattered I'm not sure if he is really moving on or he is trying to replace Tshepiso with you because she was just like you" I sink on the bed

Me:,like me?"

Yola:,I mean behavior " I bite My nails

Me:Yola what if he is with me because I remind him of Tshepiso?"

Yola:I want to believe that he really loves you"

Me:I wish you didn't tell me this but thank you I'm worried now about kelly"

Yola:What about kelly?"

Me:,I mean Thabo cheated on Tshepiso with her I'm sure he is going to cheat on me too" i let them tears roll down

Yola:I shouldn't have told youit was not my place,look now you are hurting ovey nothing"

Me:i wony say anything" my Phone rings"

Thabo"

Thabo:im sorru what was that ?"

Me:Baby.."

Thabo:i wi settle for that for now you need to upgrade it to my love" i laugh

Me:,ok my lov"

Thabo:you sound down are you ok?"

Me:,im good i waa dozing when you call"

Thabo:im sorry,can you cone and be with me at

work"

Me:,Thabo i want to sleep"

Thabo:i will buy a bed right now and put it in my office,i miss you.I want to be next to you all the time"

Yola:Ncoooo"

Thabo:,if is not Pheny's side chick" they laugh

Yola:,just wait and see who end up being a side chick"

Thabo:, We will see,So baby are you coming?"

Yola nod

Me:im coming "

Thabo:Awesome you will find your bed waiting !"
he hung up

Yola:Go ! Go im going to work right now "

Me:,i miss Junior" she laughs

Yola:you? Missing Junior never it will rain Cats"

[8/30, 8:17 AM] Mk: Continuation

#Thabo

After eating dinner with Thabo at his place.He

offered to drive me instead of taking an
umber. So I stand up and drink some water in
the kitchen. The helper is eating she look at me
and shake her head. OK this have to end right
here right now.

Me: why do you hate me so much?" She stops
eating

Her: I don't hate you, I hate what you arw doing " I
look around to see if Thabo is near then sit
down

Me: what I'm I doing that you hate! "

Her: look I know you know about kelly don't you
think you are stepping on her toes my child? "

Me: Ma Thabo and kelly arw not dating "

Her:Are you serious? Kelly didn't put a fight?'

Me:No Ma"

Her: kelly is a sweet heart I love her for my nephew "

Me:nephew!"

Her: Thabo is my brothers son"

Me:why are you working for him?"

Her:enough about me"

Thabo:Thandi areye !" (let's go) I stand up

Me:I hope you don't hate me"

Her:I don't trust you"

Me: OK".

Thabo:what were you doing in there? " I fake a laugh

Me: haha I was eating" he look at me and start the car

Thabo:you can't lie to save the day"

Me:suit yourself moboy"

Thabo:ke moboy jaano(I'm moboy now?)

Me:just drive tuu"

Thabo:but I'm driving" I roll my eyes" I hope our baby will come with cute eyes not this owl big eyes" He then chuckles

Me:I look like an owl Thabo? "

Thabo:I mean when you roll them"

Me:mxm"

Thabo:now tell me what you were talking with Rakgadi(aunty)

Me:I thought you said she is your helper"

Thabo:I didn't you did"

Me:but you didn't prove me wrong"

Thabo:there was no use "

Me:why is she working for you?"

Thabo: she is not,she just like checking if I ate ,my house is clean or what"

Me:she is babying you"

Thapo:yeah ,she dosent have kids that's why"

Me:OK"

Thabo:you didn't tell me"

Me:she hate our relationship, and kelly is the perfect makoti" he laughed

Thabo:she will come around " he park on the streets and walk me

Me:you are not afraid that they will steal it"

Thabo:No one will touch my car"

Me:so sure of yourself "

Thabo:it will take them straight to the police "

Me:stop lying Thabo how can a car go there?"

Thabo:believe it or not" we reach our flat and the door is open,

Yola:Don't you dare Pheny just get out" we look at each other and shrug making funny faces then burst in laughter

Me:shhhhhh" he hold his mouth

Phenyo:Ke dire eng Yolanda Ke go rata
so?(what should I do Yolanda when I love you
this much)

Yola:kill yourself or dump Doreen otherwise
don't come near me" she shouted back we are
now looking at her room.I sit down and Thabo
joined me

Me:I want to drink water but I also don't want to
miss this drama ,so can you please fetch it for
me"

Thabo: wa peka? (Are you crazy) I want to listen
too shee"

Phenyo:I love you Yola please!" He shout

Yola:what about Doreen?" She shouted

Phenyo:I also love her, I'm sure we can work this relationship together" I gasp Thabo hold my hand

Me:is your friend crazy?"

Thabo:yes crazy in love!" I slap his hand

Yola:Arw you crazy! I'm not doing this with you!"
She shouted

Phenyo:Stop shouting o ntshwarisa nopa(you making me horny) Thabo giggle

Yola: Seriously Phenyoy! I'm making you horny!
I'm serious here and wena you are horny" we
laugh and hold our mouth

Me:Thabo your voice is deep they will hear you"
he poke me

Thabo:but your voice was higher than mine" I
push him

Me:You arw lying Thabo ,now they stopped
talking aggg"

Thabo: they can't stop they have to continue
shouting Hehehe are o ntshwarisa
nopa(Hehehe he said you arw making me
horny) we laughing holding our mouth.....

CLAPPING HANDS.....

We shut our mouth and look at them

Yola:you have no Shame!"

Phenyo:Thabo nfethu" I stand up and run to my room

Thabo:I think my baby is feeling sickright baby? Um...I should run after her" I heard him lie ,he get in and close the door we then cracked

Me:Thabo you are such a badlier"

Thabo: the drama is over I'm sure now they are going to whisper yrrrr" I look at him and cracked

Me:Thabo are you a gay?"

Thabo:You want me to prove a point? OK get naked " I run for the door but he catch me

Me:Thabo! I was joking ,my man is straight that's why we have a cub in my womb" he throw me on the bed

Thabo:get naked baby I have a point to prove " he throw his clothes all over the room,his eyes are now red

Me:not rough sex hayi I refuse" he laughed

Thabo: Its not going to be rough baby I'm gonna be gentle " he gore my dress

Me:Haibo Thabo! My dress" he spank between my thighs

Thabo:Thula ngwana"

Me:Aw! " he take a towel and cover his lower body " where are you going"

Thabo:shhhhh" I keep quiet he open the door fastly and Yola fall down while Phenyo lost balance but hold the wall

Thabo:ahaaa! What is this"

Yola:I thought we were quite "

Phenyo:wish me too " Thabo close the door in their faces

Yola:Don't moan louder "

[8/30, 8:17 AM] Mk: Insert 25

3 months later

#Kelly

I'm always scared since the doctor told us that I may lose my baby. My pregnancy is risky due to the fact that I was aborted. Thabo is supporting really sometimes when I'm in pain I call him. I'm now 7 months and not comfortable it makes me sick I puke everyday.....

Mom:kelly wake up !" I groan

Me:mom"

Mom:wake up its late"

Me:please let me sleep"

Mom:sleep in who's house"

Me:but m..."

Mom:you father is calling you"

Me:why?*

Mom:go and hear for yourself " I get off bed and go take a bath.

Me:hey dad "

Dad:hello kelly how are you" he greet searching inside his wallet he take his card out and hand it over

Me:in good dad,what I'm I suppose to do with this?'

Dad: go and but me mogodu"

Me:Mara dad"

Dad:Mara nothing go"

Me:I'm hungry "

Dad:eat and go" I stand up and go to the kitchen.After eating I take my cse keys and drive to their favorite butcher .I step in and the first thing I saw is Yola and Thobile taking meat.I rolled my eyes I hate this girls they took our men .I don't know why Doreen is still in that relationship nxa! Her love for Phenyoy is going to kill her.Naye Phenyoy is crazy how can he love two women? Doreen didn't post those pictures and I'm glad because we were going to get in trouble.I walk to them

Me:hey girls" Thandi rolled her eyes and turn to speak with the guys who are cutting meat.

Yola:oh hey Kerry"

Me:kelly"

Yola:I know"

Me:psh how are you?"

Yola:I'm good"

Me:hey Thandi how is my son's sister?" I rub my stomach

Thandi:what makes you think Is a girl?"

Me:silly, we can't both carry boys now do we?"

Thabo:you are so stupid" I take a deep breath

Me:yeah I know but you are carry a boy"

Thandi:I don't care she will be my princess "

Me:Thabo can't wait to hold his first child,well his words not mine" I see her biting her lip

Thandi:I'm sure he is" they pay and walk out I laugh to myself and buy Mogodu.I love bullying them.

#Yola

I look at her.She have been complaining about Thabo running to kelly in the middle of the night

leaving her alone. I don't know why he take her for sleepovers when he know he will jump to Kelly's calls

Me:are you OK?"

Thandi:I can't get used to Kelly giving Thabo his first child"

Me:but you arw giving him his second child"

Thandi:its different, kelly is making him a father first" I pat her shoulder

Me:don't stress babes,Thabo loves you not her.Let me call my sister to bring Junior he will cheer you" she laughed

Thandi:no thanks he is going to make me cry"
Junior bullied her last month until she broke in
tears" I can't believe a 2 year old can make me
cry are you sure he is 2?"

Me:But he will make you laugh"

Thandi:I know what will cheer me up"

Me:OK let go"

Thandi:don't act like you don't want it"

Me:OK I will like some ice cream too" we walk
to shop rite holding our heavy paper bags .We
spot Mandla and family

Thandi:I swear Ruth looks like Mandla every day" I laugh

Me:its his daughter what did you think?"

Thandi: I want my child to look like me" She looks at Mandla

Me:friend are we going to them or running away?" She laughs a little

Thandi:why will we run?"

Me:that's what we do every time we see him"

Thandi:Let's go and get some ice cream"

Me:friend do you still love him? "

Thandi:it will never die but Thabo is my everything " I nod and we arrive to them

Me:hey guys" they turn

Sandy:hey girls how are you?" She hug us

Me:we are good "

Sandy:how is the little one? Pregnancy treats you better"

Thandi:thank you...hey muntuza " they hug

Mandla:how arw you muntuza? I see you still like this ice cream"

Lady:they come here everyday "

Mandla: I don't Blame them this ice cream is delicious "I see sandy rolling her eyes ,what is her problem,

Me:hey baby girl"

Ruth: hey girl" Thandi laughed

Me:how arw you?"

Ruth:I'm good and you?"

Me:I'm good I see you are enjoying " she lick her ice cream

Ruth:you have no idea" I smile

Me:how old are you?"

Ruth:3"

Me:Ruth I have a charming prince I wanted him to marry you but he is young for you"

Ruth:a prince! Oh I'm marrying him"

Me:OK I will tell him"

Thandi:baby girl you better run for your life,the prince is not who you think he is"

Ruth: are you jealous? " Thandi gasp and laugh

Thandi:I'm not jealous, I'm looking out for you"

Me:she is jealous "

Ruth:I knew it"

Mandla: We will like to stay and chat but I have a meeting in a few"

Thandi:on Sunday....oh I will understand when I have my own business " they share a laugh to Sandy's much annoyance. I look at her and she

fake a smile when she see me looking at her.I
don't trust her.

Mandla:you remember "

Thandi:I won't forgot because you were the first
boy to buy me flowers and chocolates"

Sandy:oh wow your relationship was so
romantic " Thandi clear her throat

.Mandla; let's go baby will see you around girls"

Us:bye" they take a turn to the left

Me:I don't trust Sandy"

Thandi:but she is a good person"

Me:don't be naive man,she is not to be trusted"

Thandi:let's agree to disagree " I shake my head
.Maybe I'm thinking too much.

#Thabo

I'm still sleeping ,I'm glad Thandi's pregnancy is not giving her a hard time because I was going to lose my mind.Kelly's pregnancy is making me walk on eggshells its stressing.I payed damages to all of them,Thandi's uncle gave me a talk that left me scared But I'm not that scared because I will never hurt Thandi intentionally I love her so much to hurt her.I can

see that this thing of me leaving her alone is hurting her. Thandi doesn't like complaining I really don't know what to do. I want to be there for my child and I also don't want to neglect Thandi in the process.

—

[8/30, 8:17 AM] Mk: Continuation

#Thabo

I finish cleaning my room. After thinking and stressing about Thandi and Kelly. Today it's siblings' day I'm taking Sarah out or she is

taking me out? I don't know.I exit my room and go to wait for her in the lounge ,Aunty is drinking tea and cookies.I steal one cookie.

Me:Aunty tea will kill you"

Aunty:not before I kill it "

Me:you always drink tea no matter the weather ,hot or cold ,morning or afternoon you drink it"

Aunty:What bothering you because I'm the one drinking not you"

Me:OK"

Aunty:I'm so bored because I thought I will

spend time with you"

Me:hard luck because I'm taking Sarah out even if I was not going anywhere I was going to sneek out because all you do is drinks ng tea and wipe your imagination dust"

Aunty:oh you are taking Sarah"

Me:yes why?"

Aunty:I thought maybe you arw taking that girl Thandi"

Me:Aunty do you have a problem with my girl?"

Aunty:I don't have a problem with her she is a

nice girl but I don't trust her"

Me:why don't you trust her? She thinks you hate her"

Aunty: I don't hate her,I just don't trust her what if she hurt you? "

Me:Why don't you ask what if I hurt her Instead?"

Aunty:because I know you,you won't hurt her intentionally when you love you love so hard"

Me:Aunty you like things when I love I love hard?
"

Aunty: I saw you love someone and I know you love this girl I thought you will end up with jelly because I really love her for you but you are not in love with her "

Me:what makes you think like that?"

Aunty:my boy I saw how you looked to Tshepiso and kelly and now Thandi"

Me:just stop giving her bad vibes you are scaring her" she laugh

Aunty: poor child she is scared ,I will try not to make her uncomfortable " Sarah walked in licking ice cream, I laugh at her

Sarah: what!"

Me:look at the mirror " she turn on the glass door and screamed dramatically " that why the amber guy was silently laughing at Mr? Moron instead of telling me nicely to wipe this ice cream he laughs " she hugs aunty" Auntizo uright?"

Aunty:I'm good baby how are you?"

Sarah:I'm good"

Aunty:you kids are leaving me I think I should just adpot four kids"

Me:that's a great idea aunty maybe 10" they

laughed

Aunty:you are crazy 10 kids?"

Me:you have four farms,2 internet cafe and you are a landlord to white people imagine the money you can afford them"

Aunty: its not about money ,is about the stress they come with" Aunty lost he husband last year it was hard to let go even now I can see its hard to move on or she dosent want?

Me:Sarah let's go" she throw her bag on the couch" and then?"

Sarah:I'm not paying so no use for me coming

with the bag"

Me:ae wa ntsietsa jaanong(no you arw now cheating me) last time I payed"

Sarah:of course that what brothers do beside I'm a student and you are a boss" Aunty laughed

Aunty:You eat people's money with the 'I'm a students crap'" they laughed a d we bide her bye.

#Kago

I can hear my mother's voice shouting my name.Yes I still stay with my parents but at the back house.I stay in a 1 bedroom, bathroom, kitchen and a living room house. Her voice

echoed again.

Mom:Kago!" I just finished bathing I'm putting on some clothes then I will be good to go.I'm taking my baby out for a picnic.Palesa is a bully but I love her she loves me that's what matters.At first we were just fooling around but I started catching feelings when I told her about it she said she was falling in love too the rest is history."Kago !" Ijoo

Me:Ma!" She open my room" mama what if I was naked?" She roll her eyes

Mom:,nothing I haven't seen before"

Me:I'm a man now"

Mom:yeah right a man who is still in my hom"

Me:Don't forget that I'm a business man I can stay in a hotel January to December"

Mom:then what are you waiting for?"

Me:

Mom:I thought as much" she smile " you my son are afraid of leaving your parents behind" I scoff

Me:I have somewhere to go mama what will I help you with?"

Mom:I need to move my old kitchen unit out of my house "

Me:Mama but Kagiso is there"

Mom:Kagiso? Is Kagiso man enough?"

Me:Yes he is man enough "

Mom:waitse gore Kagiso ke ngwanyana(you know that Kagiso is a girl) he is always panting his face"

Me:even girls can move kitchen units mama I'm getting late "

Mom:2 minutes papa"

Me:I'm starting to think you are abusing me,I should work around the house carrying heavy

things when my gay brother is acting like a princess of some kingdom " she laugh

Mom:I'm sorry boy" I take my phone and follow her to the main house ,Kagiso is in some pinky gown and a pulling socks on his head I burst out laughing I'm still not used to him looking like this.And its funny because he don't have beard

Kagiso:ke eng? "(what?)

Me:no girl leave me alone" he rolled her eyes and go on typing and blushing his nails yrrrrr

Mom:Kago ,Kagiso come and move this kitchen unit "

Kagiso:mama I thought Kago is helping you"

Mom:I won't move anything heavy in this house when I have 2 strong sons"

Kagiso:but mama my nails...."

Mom:I don't care if your nails break or what I didnt say you should be gay so please take that ass off my sofas and remove this out" I laughed so hard My brothers was just sulking.

#Phenyo

Doreen is vomiting and I'm holding her hair not to fall in the water.I give her a glass of water and flush her puke. She lean by the wall and close her eyes

Me:baby I told you to go to the doctor but you being stubborn "

Doreen:but I know what is wrong with me"

Me:OK what is is?"

Doreen:I'm pregnant " I jump and lift her" stop Pheny stop!"

Me:are you for real" she nod" why are you not happy?"

Doreen:put your self in my shoes ,my man want to have 2 girls " I sigh and hold her hand then lead her to the bedroom

Me:me loving Yola dosent mean I love you less I love the both of you equally.I can make the both of you happy please "

Doreen:I'm not ready to share you please don't do this"

Me:You know you can't control the heart "

Doreen:please I beg"

Me:my heart need the both of you ,if I spend the rest of my life with you without Yola that's means I will always find my self cheari g on you with her.I don't want to cheat that why I want both of you as my wives I love you both"

Doreen:let me rest I'm tired" I sigh a d let her rest .Yola dosent want to understand Doreen too.What should I do? If they don't want to share me I should be single then what the use of having one of them if I need both of them? I will just go on being g a fuck boy and support my kids.

[8/30, 8:17 AM] Mk: Insert 26

#Thabo

What a long day! I throw myself on the bed.Thandi sleeping over I have time to rest before picking her I'm really tired I'm going to use this four hours to rest. I close my eyes but

my phone disturbed me.I look at it its a DM
from Sandy@ who is she?

Sandy: hey Thabo"

Me: yeah".

Sandy:still arrogant I see "

Me:excuse me say what you want to say and
leave me"

Sandy: We used to be classmate don't you
remember me her is my picture" she send
pictures

Me:well I don't know you "

Sandy:but we were classmate "

Me:yes classmate not someone important "

Sandy:still rude but I'm not here for that "

Me:OK"

Sandy:I don't like how your girlfriend still call my boyfriend muntuza "

Me:and who is your boyfriend? "

Sandy:Mandla"

Me:oh"

Sandy: yes and I don't like it what if they are still seeing each other"

Me:well its non of my business ,I trust my girl "

Sandy:you are not shaken by this?"

Me:why should I? Infact how can you chat with the boyfriend of the girl your man loves? What are you trying to do? "

Sandy:was just looking after my relationship so stop your girlfriend from talking to my boyfriend "

Me:stop it yourself I'm not going to be a
controlling boyfriend " I block at her and close
my eyes I'm not going to allow this girl make
me doubt Thandi No! But why is my heart
beating this much? I stand up and go to the end
suit and take a cold shower. Stop it Thabo this
Sandy girl is trying to ruin your relationship with
her selfish reasons! I exhale and let the water
run down my body.

#Sandy

After talking to Thabo I go and start with supper
well I'm staying with Mandla and today I didn't
go out with them I needed to do the laundry and
read some emails .I can't shake the thought of
Thabo's ignorance! This people are fucking
behind our back and I hate to be made a fool.I
love Mandla and I will do anything I mean

anything to make sure no hoe is going to take him away from me. At first I understood their feelings but right now I don't want to. Mandla and Thandi are doing dirty. While the pots are on the stove I take my phone and stalk her. She just posted her photo holding her ice cream. Pshh so boring but on the good heart in happy she is happy because I was feeling bad for making her cry. Mandka's laughter roared I turn and look at them. Ruth is chasing him he come and hide behind me

Mandla: mummy I'm scared!" I laugh, Ruth make a funny scary face

Ruth: IM GOING TO EAR YOU!" I laugh more

Mandla: OK I'm tired baby"

Ruth:and I'm hungry"

Me:dinner will be ready in an hour I will make you something quick"

Mandla:here is your flowers mummy" I take and smell them I smile a d kiss him

Me:Thank you baby " Mandla is fuckinh romantic and I love that about him. He hug me from behind

Mandla:I Love you" he kiss my neck

Sandy:I love you more"

#Thandi

Today I enjoyed myself ,I still have the energy and I want to surprise my boyfriend he is supposed to pick me in 30 minutes but he dosent know I'm in his kitchen.I'm cooking him dinner I just hope that he dosent get a call from dragon baby mama.I call yola because I'm so bored

Yola:yazi I was about to call you"

Me:OK you sound down"

Yola:I'm I a curse or I have bad luck when it comes to relationship? "

Me:what's going on? You were on when I left you"

Yola:Phenyo" she start crying how do I comfort her?

Me:I'm sorry friend he is a jerk" she laugh

Yola: You are so horrible Thandi"

Me:mxm you arw not heart broken I see" she cries again" Yola are you pregnant or something?"

.Yola:what ! Uyanya yhin? I'm nor pregnant "

Me:why are crying? What did Phenyo do this time?"

Yola:he dumped me" she cries even more

Me:I'm sorry Ma Ka Junior but I s better this

way than sharing him. So goodbye to him" I hope I said the right words because I really don't know how to comfort people

Yola: I will pretend like I didn't hear you say goodbye to him because I love him so bad" she sniff

Me: Why is he dumpinh you?"

Yola: he said because I don't want to share him"

Me: agggg leave that dickheaded bitch" Mayiweeee! She cried Im now sure she is pregnant

Yola: I love him! I'm not going to let him walk

away from me just like that he is bullshitting me" She laughs after saying that

Me:then be prepared to be the second wife"

Yola:hell no! I'm not sharing him"

Me:then kiss him bye" she cried painfully this time I found myself crying too

Yola:why do man allowr to have so many wives when I woman can't have many men? "

Me:I'm coming back home and we are going to paint his house for hurting you OK"

Yola:Are you crying?" I wipe my tears

Me:something got in my tears babe's " she burst out laughing

Yola:I can't even see your tears and you just sold yourself, tell why are you crying?"

Me:Phenyo hurt you".

Yola:is why you arw crying?"

Me:yes"

Yola: Let's go to his house tomorrow " we hung up and I go to Thabo's room and wake him

Thabo:baby...?" I nod" why is your eyes red?"

Me:I was crying"

Thabo:why?"

Me:you didn't want to wake up" I lie he hug me
and I roll my eyes

Thabo:I'm sorry sthandwa Sam"

Me:no problem let's go and eat I cooked"

Thando:really? " I nod" I'm going to wife you one
day"

Me:mmmm" he kiss me and grab my butts" eat

first before dessert "

Thabo:can't wait I last ate that dessert last week"

Me:and whose fault is that?" He look down

Thabo:I'm sorry"

...

His phone woke me,I open one eye he take it then look at me before he answer

Thabo:kelly?what!...I'm coming hold on.....breath kelly.....I'm coming" He get I. His jeans and shirt then come to kiss me and head

for the door

Me:if you open that door don't come back" he
freeze

Thabo: Gosh !you scared me"

Me:get back in bed"

Thabo:she said she have pains"

Me:I do experience those pains bit have I ever
called you?"

Thabo:no but you know her pregnancy is...."

Me:I dare you to go Thabo" he hold my hands

Thabo:I'm doing this for my child Thandi please
"

Me:go" he look at me then take his phone and
make a call

Thabo:hello...yes its me please check on
kelly....1 hour? OK please hurry" he hung up and
undressed and get back in bed." Her father will
check on her"

Me:mmmm"

Thabo:I'm sorry"

Me:sleep"

[8/30, 8:17 AM] Mk: Insert 27

#Kelly

I loom in space ignoring the doctor who is trying to talk to me. My heart is tore in pieces. I lost not only one but two boys. If I did something wrong why is God punishing me by taking the precious thing, I was looking forward to be a good mother I was going to spoil them. My tears roll down and I start crying out loud.

Thabo: doctor can you check them one last time I don't believe this "

Doctor: I'm sorry sir there is nothing we can do"
he look at me with red eyes I can see this is
hurting him as much. He put his hands in his
pockets and look down.

Thabo: if I didn't stay last night right now we
will be shedding tears of joy not this" he hold
his face with one hand and sniffed" I just killed
my boys "

Me: Why! Why didn't you come?"

Thabo: I didn't think it wa that serious now...I
don't know"

Me: doctor I want to go home" I told him with a
cracking voice" you hurt me Thabo you knew

very well that I have complications and you...." I
stop and breath" please take me to my place"

Doctor:you have to be here for 2 or 3 days
ma'am"

Me:Why?'

Doctor:we still doing test " I look sideways and
close my eyes Thabo hold my hand and kiss it

Thabo:I'm sorry kelly I'm so sorry"

Me:I don't want to talk to you right now please "
Kago walked in with Palesa she rushed to me
and hug me

Palesa:oh mngani" I cry on hr shoulder

Kago:Thabo'

Thabo: Kago" that's how they greet each other

Kago:I'm sorry boy" he hug him" sorry mamasi" I fake a smile Palesa pulled out of the hug

Palesa:Modimo ga na ditlhong waitse "(God have no shame you know) she wipe her tear" we planned to spoil our boy now look what he have done"

#Phenyo

I found Doreen crying in my messy room.I take

her in my arms and shush her.

Me:what are you doing in my house Doreen?"

Doreen:Is that's all you see? "

Me:what should I say?"

Doreen:You whore beat me and all you care about is what I'm doing here?" I shrug

Me:I'm sorry she dosent have that right to beat you"

Doreen:I came here because I don't believe you
"

Me:I'm done with you I'm not joking ."

Doreen:you don't love me?"

Me:I love you so much but I also love her,bit you font want to understand its better this way"

Doreen:what about our child? "

Me:don't worry about that I will be there"

Doreen:please reconsider I love you"

Me:will you eccept Yola?"

Doreen:

Me:come let me run a bath for you" my phone rings"hello?"

Kago:im with Thabo, he lost his kids"

Me:kids?"

Kago:kelly was carry twins,boys"

Me:what! And she lost them both?"

Kago:yeah man and he is not OK"

Doreen: what's going on?"

Me: Kelly lost her babies"

Doreen: What!" She stand up a d wince" bathing and we go together"

Me: don't be funny did you see your face?"

Doreen: my friend is more important than my face I don't care I will apply make up" I sigh and let her be. "Phenyo is that a love bite?"

Me: yes"

Doreen : You are cheating on me?"

Me: we are not together remember? So leave me alone I'm a single man and I fuck whoever I

want"her face drop she blink back tears

Doreen: I don't know why I love you so much "
she sniff

Me:Me too "

Doreen:you arw hurting me Phenyo"

Me:you too"

Doreen:fuck off Phenyo!"

Me:right behind you!" I sit on my messy bed "
bath quickly "

#Thandiwe

I'm shaking I don't know what to do or how I'm going to face Thabo. If I didn't stop him maybe his babies will be alive

Yola:stop biting your nails marn yrrr" the driver laughed

Me:I'm scared Yola what if he blame me"

Yola:you will not die" we pay as soon as we arrive and rushed in.I'm here for Thabo and Yola is here for me " Look at the witch" I look up Doreen and her other friend Palesa and their boyfriends are here drinking coffee or something

Me:hello"

Palesa: what do you want?"

Me:I'm not here for you please "

Palesa:you were with Thabo last night right?"

Me:so?"

Yola:yes so?"

Palesa:He was supposed to be with Kelly not
you "

Me:oh"

Doreen:oh!"

Me:yebo"

Palesa:hold me before I beat a bitch" Yola hold her" hey don't touch me!"

Yola:I thought you said we should hold you "

Palesa:mxm"

Me:where is Thabo? "

Doreen:with his girlfriend "

Kago:Stop this drama now"

Palesa;but baby my friend is in their be..."

Kago:and is not your fight " I leave them behind
Phenyo was just quite typing on his phone mxm
asshole.I stand by the glass door and watch as
kelly cried in his arms.I dont like how they look
cousy I slowly open the door

Kelly:its so painful Thabo ...I lost my babies
before I could be a mother"

Thabo: its will pass we will get through this
together as thier parents' he kiss her forehead
and she smile faintly

Kelly:thank you"

Thabo: anyggiyfor my baby mama " she look in his eyes thier face come closer to each other when thier lips touch Thabo quickly step back "this is not right"

Kelly: it feels right to me"

Thabo: no kelly we arw a mess right now we not thinking straight "

Kelly: please kiss me ,make me feel better "

Thabo: I have a girlfriend "

Kelly: I know that"

Thabo: I'm sorry I won't hurt her in that manner, I will be out" he turn a d his eyes met with mine I swallow my saliva and tilt my head looking at him.He panicked

Thabo: its not what you think baby I swear we didn't kiss"

[8/30, 8:17 AM] Mk: #Continuation

#Thandi

I open my eyes and meet with Thabo's he is smiling I blush.

Thabo:hello" gosh his hello is killing me I don't

know why I'm not used to him by now. The butterflies madoda!

Me:hey" he laugh and peck my lips

Thabo:baby don't tell me you are still shy"

Me:phela I'm not used to you"

Thabo: but I'm used to you even though sometimes you make me shy"

Me:You are irresistible Thabo "

Thabo:and I'm going to give you unconditional love" he bring me closer to his chest" I want to love you forever I don't want to run out of this

feelings"

Me:Me too,eish I'm hungry"

Thabo:you are always hungry why?"

Me:remember thier is miss inside me"

Thabo: OK but don't be so sure is a boy"

Me:she is going to disappoint you"

Thabo:I don't have a problem with a girl but I want my first baby to be a boy"

Me:kelly is caring a boy"

Thabo:yeah but its different I want our first child together not with Kelly"

Me:I hear you my boy" he laugh and carry me to the bathroom ,we brush our teeth and he carry me again to the kitchen

Thabo:My girl want to eat?'

Me:what my boy is eating" I hole on his neck

Thabo:Ofcourse you make me

Fall in love darling darling

If you touch me

One more time

Imma lose my mind,the hit is too much here

Can we go slowly♪ I laugh so hard

Me:Thabo! dose he really say the hit is too much?"

Thabo: Whatever I'm not singing his song"

Me:You arw lying Thabo that's Meddy's song "
he smile

Thabo:I know but its going to be my song to
you" I blush and look down

Me:mmm I make you fall in love "

Thabo:Every day" he take out Bread and eggs

Me:you eating that?"

Thabo:no im making them for you" Thabo hate eggs so I was surprised

Me:Do fast you I'm going to the hospital today"

Thabo:I'm going to work too but I'm starting to regret taking you to that hospital "

Me:Your friend said I'm good I don't need training, he is just waiting for me to write my exams "

Thabo:then were are you going? I mean you have been going there the past 3 months just

stay home and wait for your test"

Me:I'm boredoh its OK I'm staying"

Thabo:I know that look"

Me:what look Thabo"

Thabo:what are you going to do?"

Me:,nothing...I'm going to check my friend ,your friend just broke my friend "

Thabo:Don't envolve yourself in thier business "

Me:I'm going to comfort Yola"

Thabo:do you know how to comfort" I look at him annoyed

Me:don't waste your energy on those eggs in not going to ear them" I go to the room then straight to the end suit and take a bath.He is sitting on the bed

Thabo:Thandi I didn't insult you so why are you angry?"

Me:I'm mad not angry"

Thabo: Why?"

Me:you said I don't know how to comfort

people "

Thabo:wear your clothes and eat"

Me:,I'm not going to eating"

Thabo:bloody hormones can go and fuck else where you see going to eat like it or not "

Me:suit yourself "

Thabo:I don't know why you are mad because I was telling the truth" I look at him he wear a serious face.He is back at being the arrogant

Me:I hate you Thabo"

Thabo:I don't care now wear this and eat"

Me:mxm I'm not coming back here "

Thabo:again I don't care " I wear my clothes and take my bag them storm out

Me:mother fucker be like I don't care! He can go and hung himself with his fat long penis"

Thabo:Then you will die of hunger ,your breakfast is on the table" he shouted did he hear me?of course.

••

Yola unlock the door and get in I follow behind

she run upstairs I just follow her like a list puppy. Yes we are in Pheny's house

Yola: bitch!" She drag her out of the bed" get out of my man's house"

Doreen: Are you crazing? "

Yola: you haven't seen crazy ntombi!" She kick her cheek

Doreen: What the fuck! You can't get here and harass me in my man's house and... " she kick the other cheek I will not be surprised if her teeth are broken

Yola: I'm I still crazy?"

Doreen:of you are! "

Yola:OK" she punch her eye I wince on her behalf and hold my left eye

Me:ouch!" Why I'm I saying ouch!

Doreen:You don't take rejection well I get that he dumped you" Yola went crazy

Yola:shut the fuck up! I love him if that makes me crazy then fine" she keep on slaping her

Doreen:Stop you arw hurting me! Look bleeding is coming out if my mouth"

Yola:Yes I should just cut this mouth that kiss

my man or this eyes that looks at him"

Doreen:Please I'm pregnant don't beat me"

Yola:I should kick this baby out of your stomach
"

Doreen:Phenyo will kill you "

Yola:do I look like I care! " she take scissors and
cut the linen and blakents then his bed ! Can't
stop laughing she take her phone and call
Phenyo

Phenyo:Hello Yola"

Yola:Nyenyoy Nyoya!...you dumped me so you

can be with your other girlfriend "

Phenyo:what do you mean? As we speak im a single man"

Yola:OK single man,I just kicked your baby out of her stomach "

Phenyo:Yolanda! "

Yola:Yes Nyonyanda!" She hung up and kick Doreen's back" let's go Chomi"

#Thabo

I got a call from Kelly's mother to rush to the hospital. I drive like a mad man.

Me:What's going on? Is she in labour! "

Her mom:She was in labour the whole night and her son was still born "

Me:what?" My head is spinning I shake it and look at her the doctor come to us

Doctor:I guess you are the father?"

Me:yes"

Doctor:I got good and bad news"

Me:OK"

Doctor:bad news is that your wife gave birth to a still born "

Me:wait how?"

Doctor:she didn't arrive early the baby was dead already when she arrived " I sit down holding my head if only I didn't listen to Thandi

Doctor:the good news is she was carrying twins and the other boy is alive" I jumped

Me:really can I see him?"

Doctor:he is a premature I will let you see him after an hour" a nurse come running

Nurse: Doctor ! Doctor! They baby inst breathing"

Us: What!"

[8/30, 8:17 AM] Mk: Insert 29

#Phenyo

I don't know why I love this crazy girls No man its enough ! I lock the door before they could get out.

Doreen: I thought you are dropping me so why arw you locking the door?"

Me:We need to talk and I hope this time its the last time" she fold her hands and look at me through the mirror. They are both at the back I forced them.

Doreen:OK I'm listening "

Me:Are you giving me some attitude now?"

Doreen:sorry" I look at Yola who is looking outside the window I sigh

Me:look ,I'm tired of you girls thinking my life revolves around you.I was honest with you and gave you a choice you choose that you won't share me so I set you free but you'll acting like you are my girls go rileng Ka lona?(what up

with you?) I..."

Doreen:I'm..."

Me:I'm doing the talking lady and you are going to shut up and listen!"

Doreen:

Me:I love Yola and I love you too but you don't want to share with me fine I have made peace with it ,I'm going to support my children and I don't want you two acting crazy around my kids you are going to act like adults in front of them and fight when you are in your homes or tarven I don't care! The three of us are going to co-parent are we listening? "

Doreen:yes"

Me:Yola?"

Yola:Phenyo I'm stressed right now and I don't want to talk really I just want to go home and sleep next to my son"

Me:I'm still talking our son will be there when I drop you"

Yola:what do you want?"

Me:I want you to stay away from me,I'm going to move on so if you see me walking with my girlfriend don't act crazy because I will beat you"

Yola:so you want your whores to raise my son?'

Me:arw you listening to yourself Yolanda? I pleaded with you to be my woman so we can have a home for him but you refused what do you want me to do? I'm tired of chasing after you "

Doreen:You are really serious about this isithembu?"

Me:I'm done talking next time when I found you in my house its gonna get down"i look at them" call me when its only involve my unborn kids,you can go Doreen" she get out and take her bag then walk to the gate I look at her, I'm hurt that she dosent want to try this I look at her until she disappear I hold my face leaning back on the chair

Yola:can you please drop me"

Me:sorry I'm not thinking straight right now,where are you going?"

Yola:Soweto"

Me:OK,how are you feeling?"

Yola:I don't know " I stop the car

Me:come and sit in front " she dosent fight and I'm surprised she is obeying I guess she is really stressed. "Are you are you stressed about the baby?"

Yola:I didn't see this one coming ,I don't believe I have been so stupid how did I fall pregnant " I look at her sadly I hold her hand

Me:I'm sorry Yola I wish I could take your pain away but that's is impossible, I'm going to be there with you holding your hand this time.I'm going to support you this time I failed you with Junior but I'm making up for that "

Yola:I don't know what hurts the most"

Me:what's hurting you "

Yola:You want a polygamous relationship and I don't want that,I don't want to share you its hurt Pheny and on the other hand I'm Pregnant making things worse who is going to marry a

woman who have two kids?" I hug her

Me:I'm sorry" its all I can say

#Thandi

After showering I wear his blue hoody again I love it.I cooked before taking a shower. He is watching a movie or a movie is watching him I don't know I put the full plate in front of him and sit next to him.He turn and look at me then smile have put his arm around my shoulder.

Me:how arw you feeling?"

Thabo:I'm a man Thandi I will be fine in no time
" I take a spoon and feed him" this tastes nice

are there leftover for tomorrow "

Me:Mmm" I say chewing " what are you watching?"

Thabo:I don't know this movie"

Me:but you were watching it"

Thabo: I just switched on the TV baby" he then look down on my tummy and rub it"how is the baby?"

Me:behaving as always"

Thabo:I'm just happy he dosent give you hard time" Thabo should just stop reffering to this

baby as a 'he'

Me:me too, eat up and bath you smell yrrr"

Thabo:haha I smell Thandi?"

Me;Like a Pork "

Thabo:Do you love this smelly Pork?"

Me:a lot" he push the plate aside and climbed ontop of me and pin my hands against the couche

Thabo: Can we be a little dirty here"

Me: Kiss me already Thabo " he smile and hold the back of my neck and lick my lips" Thabo..." I shiver a little he lift his hoody and hold my boob still licking my lips. I touch his chest with my free hand and wrap my legs around his waist he stand up with me and take steps to the stairs I hold his neck and devour his lips

Thabo: Mmm juicy " he hold my buttocks" open the door" I opens it and he take the hoody and throw it down " you little devil you are not wearing anything " I giggle and help him undress "I'm so hard Thandi"

Me: Wait a minute boy" he frown and look at me I press my legs because I'm so turned on right now

Thabo: Thandi I'm hard give me that pussy I can't wait any longer"

Me:condom first" he laughed

Thabo: have I used it with you?" He push me down and come ontop of you

Me:slowwwwwlyyyyyyy" he laughed

Thabo:You are crazy yazi you still not used to this" he hold it and rub it on my pussy

Me:Ahhh mmmmm" I lift my butts

Thabo:wait a minute" he take my leg and put it on his shoulder then slowly thrust in

Me:Tha..tha...Thabo"

Thabo:fuck! Fuck! Mmm" he groan and pick his pace"Fuck you so tight Tshepiso!" My pleasures disappear and he close his eyes and curse i look away as it become silent.

[8/30, 8:17 AM] Mk: Insert 28

#Thabo

I hold my breath im afraid to release it.She is just looking at me I'm scared she will say the words that I'm scares of

Thandi:Kelly..."

Kelly:Yeah?"

Thandi: I'm sorry about your loss"

Kelly:Thank you"

Thandi:But don't ever ask my boyfriend to make you feel better he is not single"

Kelly:I...."

Thandi:I'm sorry again,BABY after comforting your EX you will find me with the other" she turn and close the door on her way out,

Kelly:did she just"

Me:don't go there Kelly.I will come and see you later, yeah?"

Kelly:ok thank you for coming" I squeeze her hand" I didn't know you still love me"

Me:I care about you" I hope the door and she start crying I look at her for a moment then leave.

Phenyo:how is she?"

Me:I hope she will be OK,losing two kids in the same day its painful"

Phenyo:I'm sorry" I look at Thandi talking to Yola its now that I notice she is wearing my blue Uzzi goody with a black jean and blue tommy.I look at her for a moment then turn to the guys

Me:thanks for coming guys ,we can now go I need to rest"

Kago:Its OK stay positive neh don't drink"

Me:I'm not promising"

Phenyo:Thandi will make sure of it" we turn and look at them she stops talking and look at me then smile and turn to Yola

Me:half of me blames her "

Kago:I know I will blame her too if it was me but she was also tired of you"

Phenyo:yes doctor Phil tell him"

Kago:and one of this days I want to talk some sense in your head Phenyo"

Phenyo:about what?"

Kago:about your girlfriends "

Me:guys let us go"

Yola:Can I get a ride with you?"

Thandi:we come here together babes let's go"

Phenyo:Yola and Doreen come let's go I need to talk to the both of you"

Yola:I hope its not about you dumping me for this crap because I'm tired of it"

Doreen:Who is crap?"

Phenyo':OK I have heard enough of you girls I'm tired of listening to you now if you know what's good for you ,follow me" he go out of the hospital to the parking lot Yola and Doreen followed him.

Kago:Yeah take over bro " I smile and take

Thandi's hand and led the way to my car she snatch the keys and unlock it then open the door for me,I look at her laughing bit she is serious I surrender and get in.She goes to the driver's sit and get in put on a sit belt and start the car.She look at me and sigh.she hold the stereo and look at me again

Thandi:I know you blame me I blame myself too because its all because of me your boys suffocated,but what I'm asking myself is when are you going to shout at me?"I look at her

Me:why should I shout?"

Thandi:Thabo you have a temper and right now I don't know if you going to beat me when we arrive or not"

Me: I'm I that bad!"

Thandi: You scare me Thabo with you anything is expected" I hold her hand

Me: I will never hurt you physically neither emotionally intentionally I know I blame you but my love for you is not allowing me to act on it" she start driving and join the main road. She connect her phone on the speaker and play Justin Bieber -As long as I love

Thandi: As long as you love me

We could be starving

We could be homeless

We could be broke

As long as you love me
I'll be your plate number
I'll be you saver
I'll your guard

As long as you lo lo lo lo lo

Lo lo lo lo

Love me" she stops singing and let me listen to the whole song. I bend my head when it get to me I start sniffing she pull over and look forward waiting for me to stop crying after wiping my tears she unfusten her sit belt and hug me

Me: I really wanted a boy now I don't have a

chance" she hug me tighter

Thandi:I'm sorry"

#Phenyo

I park on my drive way and get out.They follow me inside I sit on the couche and look at them

Me:I love you so much but you are not ready to be in a polygamous relationship I set you free but you both come and fight in my house! My house not our house what were you both doing here?"

Them:I came to check on you"

Me:why? "

Yola:because I don't believe you dumped me"

Me:Mmagwe Junior ke serious (Junior's mother I'm serious) if you don't want to be in a relationship with me and Doreen then I'm sorry it end here,Same applies to you Doreen I don't want yo give you false hope, I didn't ask to fall in love with two women and I'm not into polygamy but what should I do when I love the both of you? Should I marry one of you and make one q side chick? I will support my kids and please don't ever bother coming to my house"

Doreen:You don't mean that "

Me:one more thing,Yolanda go and clean that

room and throw those mattress and put a new bed that your punishment and Doreen yours is go and cook my dinner "

Doreen:I didn't do anything"

Me:you forgot? You fought in my house where did you take the liver?"they start going up and down I even fall asleep. I'm woken up by Yola

Yola:please come and help me carry your bed"

Me:who helped you when you cut it?" She just look at me and turn around she look exhausted.No Phenyio don't let your love for her feel sorry she asked for it She should just stop being crazy.This time I'm woken by Doreen.

Me:what!"

Doreen:Dinner is ready"

Me:dinner? I thought its lunch"

Doreen:well its late now"

Me:and you just finished cooking?"

Doreen:yes"

Me:you mean you were cooking since 12 and now its 19:30? "

Doreen:Yes" I stand up and go to the kitchen the

aroma is mouthwatering so I take NY plate and start digging I spit immediately

Me:Doreen what is this?"

Dorren:beef stew and rice?"

Me:Heel ngwanyana semolola go apaya ga ke he leswe nna(Girl start cooking I'm I don't eat dirty things) she start tearing up

Doreen:I spent hours cooking this and you call it dirty?"

Me:I'm giving you 1 hour" I go to my room to check on Yola's work but I find her sleeping on the floor"Yolanda are you crazy look at my room

you didn't finish and here you are sleeping!" I shake her but she doesn't move I panicked I check her temperature and she is burning I hold her bridal style and run out with her

Doreen:oh my God what happening to her?"

Me:since when you care about her?"

Doreen:what I'm not evil you know"

Me:open the door" she unlock the car I drive like maniac to the hospital.

Doreen:will you calm down"

Me:You won't understand because you don't

know how I'm feeling right now"

Doreen:OK" we stand up as the doctor approach
us

Me:what is wrong with her?"

Doctor:Are you family?"

Me:she is my girlfriend " Doreen look at me but I
ignore her

Doctor:She must stop working so hard and
lifting heavy things its not good for the baby"

Me:Baby!"

Doctor:Yes she is 1 month pregnant " Doreen stand up

Doreen:how could you!" She run out,I'm shocked how when? But I'm happy .

[8/30, 8:17 AM] Mk: #Continuation

#Yola

I can't bring myself to except this pregnancy. How did I get here?because I'm on a pill? I can't believe I was so stupid again with the same guy.Its hurt more because I thought it will be just me ,Phenyo and junior but its complicated!

He loves two women and I can't change that. The only thing I could do is let him go, but it's hard doing that. I sob so hard mom is going to be disappointed for the second time. I jumped when I feel a hand on my shoulder

Phenyo: "relax it's me" I even forgot I'm in his car and driving me home. I look around and we are just two houses away from mine

Me: "Thank you for driving me" I open the door

Phenyo: "Wait....are you OK?"

Me: "I'm scared of Ma what I'm I going to say to her?" He take my hand in his and look at me worried

Phenyo:should I come with you?" I shake my head

Me:are you crazy? You have too much damages what more do you want? "

Phenyo:You arw scared Yola"

Me:right now I carry so much emotions please I want to be in my bed" he sigh and let my hand,I get out and he do so.I shake my head and ignore him ,he is following.

Phenyo:Goodnight MaJunior" he says when I open the gate and close it when I'm in.

Me:Goodbye" he stans there until I disappear to

the back door. I knock and Mpilo open after
6knocks

Mpilo:hau sis late so?" I pass her

Me:ngiyaxolisa Nompilo were you sleeping?"

Mpilo:no we arw watching TV"

Me:OK" I left her in the kitchen and go to the
living room"Hello Ma"

Mom:uright yola"

Me:yes ma" I stand up"I'm going to lay down"

Mom:tomorrow we are going to talk about your sadness " I stop on my tracks and turn with a fake smile"even the smile is fake are you sure you are OK?"

Me:I'm good Mama"

Mom:Yolanda I will force the truth out in you if I have too" and she is not lying

Me:eish mama can we talk tomorrow? "

Mom:aslong as we are going to talk " I nod and go to my room which I share with Mpilo Siphon sleep in his alone.I get on the bed and press the pillow on my face and cry my heart out.I wish it stays night forever I don't want to talk to Ma I'm not ready for her disappointed face.

Mpilo:Yola are you OK?" I remove the pillow and sit down

Me:yoooh Mpilo I'm in trouble I have hurt mom"

Mpilo:what did you do?"

Me:I'm pregnant and its going to hurt her "

Mpilo:yoooh Sis I'm sorry neh "

Me:And I'm not with the father"

Mpilo:he ran away? "

Me:eish its complicated you won't understand"

#Thandi

My worst nightmare visited me early.Yola ensured me that Thabo is not replacing me and I believed it now I regret not leaving a place for disappointment. I get off the bed and wrap myself with a shirt then lock myself in the bathroom. I left him holding his head sitting on the bed.I cried my lungs out and get in the bath and relax thinking about our moments together. Thabo did nothing to show that he is seeing someone in me.I want to see this Tshepiso Yola said I behave like her not look like her so why will Thabo see me as Tshepiso ? I rub my tummy reminding myself that I'm carrying someone so I have to be careful not to stress! But fuck this I'm already stressed Thabo is

making me a fool. All this time he breathes on my neck sweating on my body fucking and making love to me he thinks he is fucking his Tshepiso? I can't believe I'm her replacement, a whole ghost! Rotten body probably her bones are not white anymore. I sink down and cry louder

Me: Fuck you Thabo! Fuck you! I hate you!" I cried until I couldn't. I wipe my body and take the shit and wrap myself then walk out of the ensuit the room is empty his clothes are no longer on the floor. "The manhoe ran away!" I shout and take his gown then get out of his room suddenly his cologne smells bad I hate it! I hate him. I look around for him but can't find him. Its late and I don't trust cabs what if they kidnap me? I go to the guest room and take one of the blankets then go to the living room and sleep on the L couch waiting for him to come

back where ever he went! 1hour later Dololo
Thabo I call him and he answers after calling for
the third time,he dosent speak just breath

Me:your mouth dosent have Hello? Or you are
afraid you will end up saying hello Tshepiso?"

Thabo:

Me:You can't run Thabo I want answers then
you can run after" my voice break "do you know
how painful it is to moan someone else ontop
of me?"

Thabo:

Me:Its OK Thabo run and never come back! You

are not even ashamed living a pregnant woman alone in this huge fucken smelling house of yours" I put the phone down and cry. Why me? I thought I made him happy what went wrong? Was he telling Tshepiso when he say I love you to me? Was he smiling to her looking at me?

—

[8/30, 8:17 AM] Mk: Insert 30

(Short)

#Thandi

I don't know what happened but someone is shaking me roughly, I open my eyes and I'm welcomed by the mother of headaches and a very angry Thabo I slowly sit down and look

around bottles of Heineken are all over the floor maybe 6/9 of them.I stand up and burp he is throwing daggers to me but I ignore her.

Thabo:Where are you going? Sit down and explain this" he point down at the bottles

Me:Thabo I'm so hurt to fight you, can you please stay away from me" he frown

Thabo:Thandiwe ga ke a tla go tshamika(I'm not here to play) do you want to lose our baby?"
I laugh

Me:it will be a good thing,your lovely Tshepiso will carry them" he his lips are trembling

Thabo:Thandi are you listening to yourself "

Me:Where do you come from? Why did you run last night?"

Thabo:

Me:can't speak to save yourself? "

Thabo: I'm sorry" I laugh mixing it with sobs

Me:Sorry Thabo? Are you going g to tell me who is this bitch you were moaning?"

Thabo:don't call her that"

Me:oh wow ! She is a bitch! A fucking hoe! I will

call her however I want her name hurt me
yesterday " he take ne against the wall

Thabo:I said don't call her that!" A sob escape
my mouth and tears rush down my cheeks he
let me go and sit on the couch looking down "
I'm sorry"

Me:I can't believe you Thabo,all this time I have
been in a relationship alone while you are in
love with Tshepiso! I so hate the bitch!" He
stand up and roared

Thabo:I SAID DONT CALL HER THAT!" I shake
my head and run upstairs I put in my clothes
and shoes I stop and hold my head its really
painful ,I don't know how I managed to drin
those putting my child's life in danger. I get my
bag and check if I have my keys then call a cab.I

leave his room wide open after decorating it .He
come my way holding tablets and a glass of
water

Thabo:take this it will make you feel better " I
stop and look at him,its now that I see his eyes
are swollen. I take the glass and smash it
against his glass door,I heard that this doors
are expensive but I don't care "Thandiwe..."it
comes as a whisper I don't look back as I run
outside and wait for the cab.I call Malume.

Uncle:Thandi..." I cried balancing my Bach with
Thabo's wall

Me:oh Malume wangi thengisa....wangi
thengisa malume ...Why?" I cry louder I blame
him if he didn't sell me off to those people I
wouldn't have met Thabo

Uncle:Thandiwe...ukuphi? Are you OK?"

Me:yoh Malume nhliziyo yam ibuhlungu!" I go down still balancing with the wall

Uncle:I'm sorry my child I will forever be sorry because now you are hurting because of my stupid decisions " I cry even louder I feel bad for blaming her

Me:I'm sorry Malume I didn't mean it"

Uncle:After your exams please come home,you need fresh air"

Me:I love you malume "

Uncle:nami futhi baby girl" I hear a hooter

Me: I will call you later" I hung up and stand up I hold my head walking to to the cab.

#Thabo

I don't know how I can explain this and make her understand where I'm coming from.I'm even ashamed,Thandi dosent deserve what I did,I run away because I'm a coward there I said it.I'm a coward! I don't know how I feel right now about Tshepiso sagga ,Tshepiso is someone I loved - I love its hard to forget her, Don't get me wrong I love Thandi not that I'm replacing Tshepiso but she do remind me of her most of the time and its hard for me to forget about her,Thandi shouldn't ha e called her names,I understand she is hurt but she have no right to insult

Tshepiso she doesn't know her right? I'm so mad at her she can't drink she knows it's not healthy for the baby. Sighs. I'm so drained I'm so hurt. God took my fiancée from me unexpectedly and he repeats the same things with my babies! What wrong have I done for him to hurt me in this manner? I look at the traffic and curse I want to cuddle with my girlfriend and apologize and this traffic is delaying me, I don't trust Thandi being alone. The light finally turns green. I try her phone and still sent me to voicemail, I park across their streets and run to their flat, the cold air hit me hard that's when I realize that I'm not wearing any shirt. I knock twice and let myself in. I go straight to her room and found her in a towel crying holding a pillow

Me: baby.... " I reach for her and pull her in my arms I wipe her tears "I'm sorry don't cry, You don't have to worry about Tshepiso she is dead"

Thandi:

Me:please don't let this mistake ruin what we have my love,because what we have is so beautiful to be broken" she cries even more "I'm so sorry I don't know why I did what I did,baby I'm not cheating I will never cheat on you I mean it when I say I love you"

Thandi:So I'm going to compete with a ghost? You even defended her when I called her names,You love her Thabo and I can't do anything"

Me;please don't give up on me motho wame(my person) I love you Thandi you won't compete with her"

Thandi:I already did,you fucked me a d moan her name! You were sweating on me not her body! How could you Thabo!" I close my eyes blocking the tears "how could you! I loved you Thabo! I loved you so much!" She start hitting my chest

Me:,Please tell me you still love me " I look at her teary

Thandi:I trusted you with my heart ! Its hurt so bad that it's someone who is six feet! Me Thandiwe competing with a ghost! You are such a dog Thabo!" She hit me

Me:I'm your dog Thandi ,"

Thandi:I loved you Thabo.....I loved you" She breaks down again I let mine roll down

Me:Thandi you still love me right? You love me please.... "I hold her tighter

[8/30, 8:17 AM] Mk: #Continuation

#Thabo

I look at her pretty face then peck her lips.I slowly get off the bed and cover her.I go to the bathroom making sure I don't wake her ,I look around the bathroom no unused toothbrush,I take Thandi's and use it I open the shower and get in,I think about all the things that happened in my life,my father abandoning us me fighting

cancer ,losing Tshepi in my arms and losing my kids this shit hurts.I don't want to lose Thandi I genuinely love her yes she maybe act like Tshepiso but I don't see Tshepiso in her.I hate it that I'm the one who is hurting her I don't know why Tshepiso have to ruin my life! I saw someone who looks like her yesterday maybe that's why I did what I did but I won't Blame it for my action no woman deserve what I did.I wipe my body and go out to I open the door and use her lotion and roll on .I look through her closet and see many of my hoodies I silently laugh she have blue,greym ,white ,marron and black.I take the grey one and wear it I don't know what she is going to eat let me check in the kitchen.I open the fridge thier is nothing only meat and yoghurt no fruits ! No eggs nothing the fridge is empty.I open the kitchen units and see thier grocery I sigh in relief I didn't want to go shopping. I take it and pack the fruits and eggs in the fridge Meat? Why did they

buy meat when they have lots of meat in the fridge? Let me not judge thier stomach.They bought so many things and veggies now the fridge is full and no space for the rest, I take a banana and eat while frying eggs for her I take slices and put them on the plate pour her a juice.Her footsteps can be head because she is dragging them.

Thandi:Hey" she greet I turn and look at her she don't look good.

Me:how did you sleep? " she shrug

Thandi:good I guess" awkward silent

Thandi:Smells good here what are you making?"

Me:Eggs "

Thandi:I'm craving meat"

Me:are you not going to eat your eggs?"

Thandi:I'm eating them but with meat aside" I smile she open the fridge and take it out"you packed them? Thank you"

Me:its OK " she smile "are you OK?"

Thandi:I think I'm coming up with flu I don't know"

Me:yeah ,I'm so tired I slept the whole day"

Thandi: I'm sorry "

Me:don't apologize I needed to make sure you are OK after I you know"

Thandi:mmm" she put pieces in a pan and pour oil them put on the stove she open the fridge and take the yoghurt

Me:are we OK?"

Thandi:I don't follow"

Me:is our relationship safe?" She shrug

Thandi:I'm confused Thabo I don't know"

Me:I'm sorry"

Thandi:Stop saying that its annoying right now"

Me:OK" I dish the eggs and wash the pan and put it back."Care to explain why you have my hoodies in your room?" She smile

Thandi:I don't know what you are talking about"

Me:you are even wearing one" she look down on it and shrug

Thandi:Blame your kid Thabo" I laugh

Me:so everything you do we are going to Blane our baby?"

Thandi:Yes" she turn the meat upside down"I like the smell of it" I stand beside her and look at the meat

Me:you like every smell"

Thandi:Lies! Lies!"

Me:can I hug you "she look at me and hug me I wrap my arms around her a d put my face on her neck,I feel complete in her arms,I feel like I'm home." I love you Thandi " she breath heavily "and I hope I didn't ruin things between us"

Thandi:I don't know how I feel right now my emotions are all over the place " I nod and kiss her neck she giggle

Me:I will give you space "

Thandi: Time is what I need thank you for understanding" I hold her waist and pull her closer

Me:I hope you don't take much time" I look into her eyes"I'm sorry sthandwa sam for hurting you I love you so much I don't want to lose you but if you need a break from me it OK I will be here waiting for you" I wipe her tears

Thandi:I love you Thabo but right now I really can't stand you after what you did I'm glad you giving me my space" I hug her again and kiss

her forehead

Me:Call me if you need anything " I let go of her and go to her bedroom to find my keys ,as soon as I leave thier house I here hee sobbing.

#Thandi

I don't know if I made a right decision, but I need a break Thabo and I rushed things and I know I'm selfish for not being there for him ,this was supposed to me a fairytale relationship but who I'm I kidding? Fairytale in real life? Never Shem.Its been 3 days after the breakup I know we are not really apart we are just giving each other time to heal but why dose it feel like a breakup? Yola is back home she is mesirable. in fact we are both mesirable we don't know how to comfort each other.Tomorrow they are

burying Thabo's boys they refused to burn them.

Yola:T girl" I open my eyes

Me:Hey are you OK?"

Yola:I run away from mum I didn't know how to tell her that I'm pregnant " I stand up from the couch and hug her

Me:Dont stress too much "

Yola:I'm afraid what if she chase me?"

Me:and go where? She is not going to do that believe me,let's go to buy that ice cream"

Yola:A walk to shoprite will do us good,plus the fresh air" I nod and go to my room and change.I look at my tummy in 2 weeks I will be 4 months Heavy sigh.

Yola:Let's go!" I search my purse and take our R20.we walk side by side holding hands

Me:life "

Yola:I don't know why you need time Thabo loves you and You love him"

Me:Yola you will never understand, this is the lady who stole Thabo's heart "

Yola:but he loves you as much"

Me:Yola Doreen dies and you make love with Phenyo then he moans Doreen's name what will you do"

Yola:hayi Thandi don't say that,I will dig her grave and kill her all over again"

Me:you see how I feel?"

Yola:hayi you ruined my day imagine Phenyo moaning someone's name ontop of me hell will freeze " I laugh"I understand you babes"

Me:I hope he is fine where ever he is"

Yola:we are going to the burial"

Me:but...."

Yola:For support I know its family things but we as his friends we arw going to support him m" I don't argue with her"Yoh dragon lady with her man"

Me:she is not dragon " I giggle and look at them "this is getting usually, us meeting them here"

Yola:what do you think? Thier princess needs the ice cream "

Me:yeah "

Us:hello family"

Mandla:hello ladies"

Sandy:hey how are you? Oh my you look horrible " she say looking from me to Yola I laugh a little

Yola:we feel horrible "

Sandy:Can I take you out to this Spa?" I look at Yola

Yola:sure why not?"

.sandy:Finally you agree I though I was not enough to be your friend I'm really money always chasing after Mandla and I'm sure he is

tired"

Mandla: I'm so tired" we laugh he turn and look at me"Are you OK muntuza? "

Me:I'm good " Yola drag Sandy to the ice cream when we sit down on the benches

Mandla:try again"

Me:I don't know if you want to gear about my relationship "

Mandla:You can you tell me"

Me:Oh where do I start? Thabo and I are separated at the moment"

Mandla:you mean you are on a break?"

Me:yeah,he moaned someone's name can you imagine " I bitterly laugh he frown

Mandla: that bastard " he clench his fits and jaws

Me:yeah that bastard"

Mandla:is he cheating?"

Me:the girl died" he relax and look at me

Mandla:Muntuza let me tell you,Thabo loves you I know its hard I'm angry at him too but he loves you you are making a mistake by being

apart "

Me:What should I do?"

Mandla:Follow your heart,I thought he was cheating and I was ready to lynch his throat so that he can lose his breath" we laugh"on a serious note don't be insecure because of an ugly ghost she is a ghost she is not coming back I know its hurt but it will pass I'm sure he feels like shit where ever he is,he is sorry you know why?"

Me:why?"

Mandla:,He loves you"

Me:What happened to you?"

Mandla:,Thandi I have a good woman and I love her, I have leant to move on from you and concentrate on her I'm happy and I will love to see you happy and Thabo makes you happy muntuza " I smile at him

Me:Dr Phil marn!" We laughed

Mandla: I hope you give him another chance "
Yola and Sandy cone holding our ice cream
.yola:what are you talking about?"

Sandy:I long ecepted that Mandla and his muntuza will forever be tight I was jealous at first but Mandla told me to not worry since then I stayed away from them"

Me:thank you Sandy we really love our privacy"

Yola:Hehehe"

Me:we can go back to our horrible life"

Sandy:don't forget tomorrow at 14:00"

[8/30, 8:18 AM] Mk: Insert 31

#Thandi

Today is the day of the Burial. I look at the neat yard filled with family and close friends, I take a

breath Yola hold my hand

Me:I'm scared"

Yola;me too,but we have to get in"

Me:wait why don't we follow them to the cemetery "

Yola:Yeah that's a good idea"

Driver;should I drive you? "

Me:,Yes we will pay "

Yola:You look good" im wearing a black dress with black boots and my head is wrapped with a

black doek I do look good

Me:,Thanks you too,but you are so dramatic. "

Yola:,Look " I turn and look Thabo open the door for kelly.

Me:I hope they are not up to something after this they should cut ties"

Yola:who are you to talk after breaking up with him"

Me:,I said I need time" We follow the cars to the cemetery.The pastor start praying as they go through the program or whatever they call it.Kelly and Thabo say a very heart breaking

speech.

Yola: this is so dramatic this are kids why will they waste time "

Me: behave please " soon two blue coffins start going down and kelly screamed

Kelly: No! My babies no! Ke batla bana Baka(I want my babies) it was so painful to watch "Give me one last chance to hold them maybe they will wake up pleaseeee!" She run to the pit but Thabo hold her back. I tremble

Yola: Are you OK?" A tear roll down

Me: Yola she lost her babies" she hug me watching kelly falling apart scared me" I can't lose my baby"

Yola:Shhhh you are scaring me,put on your glasses"

Me:Thank you,i need to drink water"

Yola:Let's wait a minute" we watch as they throw soil in .Thabo is acting strong but I know my baby ,he probably want to cry but can't cry in front of this people."Let's go" I look around people start walking back to thier cars.I search for Thabo with my eyes but didn't see him

Me:I wanted to say hi to him"

Yola:Its OK baby you will see him " we hold hands and go to the cab

Voice:Dimples " I turn and let go of the car door, his eyes are red and pale,I rush to him and hug him, I kiss his neck

Me:I'm sorry" he hold me tighter trembling

Thabo:I want to go home and forget this"

Me:I'm deeply sorry "

Thabo:come with me please " I hold his shoulders and look at him.

Me:Lets go" he take my bag and hold my hand.

Yola:Thabo"she says as we get in the cab

Thabo:hey Yola"

Yola:we are hear for you" Thabo didn't say a thing and I'm glad Yola understand his pain, he is holding on me like a baby.He is hurt he have dreams of having a boy as his first child,I hope I'm carrying a boy.I can't stand seeing him like this

He give me his keys and I unlock the door he drag me in and close the door he drag me again to the couch and lay his head on my chest.I hold him and he start sniffing

Thabo:They are gonemy boys are gone"

Me: Take heart baby they are in a peaceful place and they will hate to see you like this"

Thabo: I will never see them again they left me just like my mother and Tshepiso" my eyes filled with tears I can't believe he is mentioning her name again. I will let it slide because right now he is hurt

Me: I'm sorry, I don't know what amount of pain you are carrying but I want you to know that you will get through this and be happy again" he lift his head from my chest and smash his lips on mine I hold his head and kiss him back his hands running all over my body he kick the pillows and Isy ontop of me as he hungrily kiss me biting my neck and breast it is painful and pleasuring at the same time.

Thabo: I love you....." He pull out and take off his

clothes looking at me he then help me take my dress off he pat my thighs apart and rub his dick on my pussy

Me:mmmm" he continue rubbing it arousing me even more that urge to put it in come "Thabo..." He lean over and kiss me then put it in I lift my hips and wrap my legs around him"Ahhh! "

Thabo:,I love you Tshepiso "My eyes filled with tears again why is he breaking my heart like this?.....this hurt more because he is confessing his love for her. I let him make love to his ghost crying silently. I'm trying not to push him over I'm going to let him do whatever he want.Its hurt that he sees her in me,I can't wipe my tears because he is holding both my hands

Me:ahuh" I sob escape my mouth and he seem like he is out of this world.

[8/30, 8:18 AM] Mk: #Continuation

#Thabo

I wake up and hopped off the bed. I can't believe I slept like baby ,the bright of the sun filled my room.I take my phone and unlock it.I have missed calls from kelly and my friend. I ignore Kelly and called my friends,They asked me were I am I told them I'm home I couldn't go back to Kelly's home

They promised to check me later since they are busy at the moment,I really appreciate thier concern I will never trade them for anything.

And Phenyio said he is stressed non of his girls want to make peace with fact that he want both of them,At first I thought he was being his crazy self but I see now my guy is in love with two

woman. In his words he love them both but differently and he says he need them in his life. I guess the other one is his peace and the other one is his life I don't know really. I get in my ensuit and take a shower memorizing what happened last night, my body froze when I recall what I said ,Oh my God she is going to leave me for real this time! Why is Tshepiso torment ring me? Why is she destroying my relationship? Should I go to the cemetery and introduce Thandi to her and tell her that i have movef on? maybe she will stop accompanying my mind. I loved Thandi before fucking her I was just in denial I don't see Tshepiso in her even though they have the sane personalities. They don't look alike No! Thandi is light while Tshepiso is black. I finish freshening and Clean and mop in the bathroom then get in my room, I take track pants and a Grey goody then put my phone in my pocket then exit my room to go look for her. I know she is around because her

phone is here,I go downstairs and I'm meet with an arromat smell.She is standing buy the counter deep in thought her braids are in a messy bun.I guess she heard my footsteps because she turn around and smile weakling.

Thandi:Hey you are awake,come and sit down I made breakfast" I look at her she look defeated like someone who have lost a family in a battle of some war.I feel my eyes Getty heavy

Me:Thandi.....I'm don't think I will eat"

Thandi:Can you please eat,I made this breakfast for you" The fact that she is not saying anything about last night its killing me,how many times I'm I going to hurt her because of Tshepiso?She start dishing and put it on the table in the dining room,I follow her.

Me:Mamakhe can we talk please " she shake her head

Thandi:I didn't eat anything last night you were sleeping the whole day and I was stressed didn't have to.e to eat please don't make me lose my appetite " I nod and take a fork .I wipe my mouth and hands after eating

Me:let me help washing this " she let me and go to the lounge. I take the plates and glasses to the kitchen ,I wash and dry them then put them in thier place.She is watching something on my tablet I sit opposite her.

Me:Mamakhe..." She slowly raise her head and look at me,her big eyes are red and a little

swollen, I sigh looking away from her. I see her with a corner of my eye putting my tablet down. I look back at her. "I don't know what to say because sorry won't make anything better or erase your memory" she play with her fingers looking at me she press her lips showing her dimples "but I will say it, I'm sorry I don't know what come over me and say those words" she bit her lips and that means she want to cry "Thandi Tshepiso is hunting me even in my sleep ,she come in my dreams I don't know why" she close her eyes and lean back looking up

Thandi: You love her.....and its hurts I don't want to share you with anyone even a ghost "

Me: I will try to block her I don't want to hurt you I love you and hurting you is not my goal , " she

heavies a deep breath I stand up and go fetch water for her " Take a breath Thandi don't block your breath its not good" I give her the glass of water

Thandi: Thank you" I sit next to her and hold her soft hand

Me:My goal when I first saw you at that brothel was,I'm going to buy her for two weeks and fuck her until she get pregnant " I pause and look at her eyes"you know why?"

Thandi: Why?" She ask with a horse voice

Me:Thandiwe because the moment you stepped in that stage you took my heart with you,my first thought was I'm going to fuck her and impregnat I'm going to love her till she get

tired" I look away from her"but I failed to love her, I keep hurting her allowing a ghost to control me"

Thandi: I thought you didn't want unplanned kids" I chuckle

Me:I didn't mean that ,I didn't want you to think I'm going to trap you which I was doing"

Thandi: the morning after pill?"

Me:haha grandpa those were grandpa" she look at me shocked "I wanted you and you told me that I will never see you again because I'm rude and heartless, so I took matters in my hands"

Thandi:I can't believe you" I look st her she is still sad

Me:I know nothing I do will not make you forget I will understand if you don't want me but I will die Mamakhe if you leave,I'm afraid "

Thandi:Why dose this Tshepiso of yours come when you are always hurt? "

Me:I don't know and its irritating me,and yesterday I surprised myself I don't love her I long moved on from her I don't know why I said that,I'm sorry baby "she come closer to me and rest her head on my chest" Can I take you out?"

Thandi: Now?'

Me:I miss you"I kiss her forehead "I miss you so

much ,I miss going to town for no reason with you can we?"

Thandi;I need to nap I'm so tired"

Me:OK,you can rest can I join you?" She stand up

Thandi;if you want" I look down disappointed I guess I irritate her I mean what sane girl will go out with her man after she heard him confessing his undying love to his late fiance?

Me:Thandi" she circle around to look at me"I love you" she continue with her walk upstairs. I stand up and go out to the pool and jumped in without taking my clothes off.

[8/30, 8:18 AM] Mk: Insert 32

#Thandi

I can hear him calling my name and I thought I answered him but he is still calling and shaking me

Thabo:Thandi..."I slowly open my eyes and get frighten.His eyes are looking straight in mine his lips inches away from mine,he is literally ontop of me but supporting himself with his hands.He is in a press up position.

Me:mmmm"

Thabo:I have been calling you"

Me:for what?" He start moving his waist in a fucking motion.

Me:dies Thank get off me" I can feel his erect I try push him but he stay still and increase his pase I ended up laughing that when he stops and slide on his side a d laugh too"you are sick Thabo"

Thabo:I don't know about that" I sigh

Me:so?"

Thabo: so What?"

Me:why did you disturb my nap?"

Thabo: you have been sleeping for 2hours,get up we are going out"

Me:but I don't want to go out "

Thabo:I was not asking ,I'm telling you" I sulk and he laughs

Me:what were you doing this past 2 hours?"

Thabo: was clearing my mind in the pool " I let my feet touch the floor and search my push ins with them

Me:OK"

Thabo:I'm going to wait outside "

Me:mm" he got out of the room and I rolled my eyes,he can't force me to taf along with him but anyway I need the fresh air.I freshen up and wear my black leggings and his white t shirt and put on my Tommie's I take my phone and rush downstairs

Her:hello slow down we don't want to hurt his last baby" Nkosi yam who invited the dragon lady here anyway I give her my million dollar fake smile

Me:Aunty unjani"

Her:I'm good ,Thabo is outside "

Me:,OK,see you later" Sarah emerged from the kitchen and hug me"hello Sarah "

Sarah:hey you look good in my brothers T shirt"
I rolled my eyes

Me:do you have to talk louder" she trace her finger on my scar

Sarah: what's the problem with that? Because you are wearing g your man's shirt "

Me:mmm Tshepiso's man" she froze

Sarah:um..I"

Me:don't worry I know she is a dead ghost B!tch
!" She gasp"anyway let me rush to Tshepiso's
nae before he eat me alive"

Sarah:Can I tell you a secret? "

Me:go ahead" she laughed

Sarah:don't order me like that I'm older than
you" I giggle

Me;Sarah me and you are age mate I don't care
how many months or a year older you are "

Sarah:OK the secret is,Thabo loves you I don't
know how you came know about Tshepiso and
I can tell that you leant about her in a painful

way" she pause and smile "I loved her she was a sweet person just like you but you are two different people .I love that you make my brother happy" I look at her a d she says this still caressing my scar"I love you even more for not leaving me that day this scare will always be my reminder of how goodhearted you are it will always be the most beautiful and dare part to me"

Me:Come Sarah you want to make me cry?"

Sarah: But its the truth ,I love you and please be patient with Thabo he is very sad sometimes you are going to be rude "

Me:I will sort him out I don't want a rude boyfriend "she laughed

Sarah:I advice you to dump him when its still early" I pat her shoulder

Me:,this conversation is not over but girl your brother is waiting"

Sarah:enyoy Babes" I rush outside and the gate is wide open Thabo is parking outside his car blowing Jason Derulo music

Thabo:Mamakhe 45 minutes yonke!"

Me:Don't use that tone on me I'm not your side chick " its time to act on reducing his rudeness I know he is arrogant and proud and I also know that he will listen to me

Thabo:I'm sorry mama Ka Warona"

Me:What is warona?"

Thabo:Wethu"

Me:Mmm" I move my head to the sound of The Weekend- I felt it coming"I love this song"

Thabo:Me too baby"

Me;so where are you taking me?"

Thabo:widow shopping and grab some ice cream, I don't know why you didn't put on my hoody"

Me:Its hot Thabo"

Thabo:The weather is not looking good dimples anyway I think I have one somewhere in the car"

Me:OK"

Thabo:Baby how are you feeling?"

Me:clarify your question "

Thabo:I mean aboutyou know what" I sigh I don't know what to feel any more

Me:I don't know anymore Thabo I'm not sure

what I'm sure about is that I love you"

Thabo:Can I get one last chance"

Me:if you mess it?"

Thabo:do whatever you want to me"

Me:I forgive you bit I won't forget,I wish this bitch was alive " he laughed OK I thought he was going to say don't call her that

Thabo:and do what?"

Me:beat her maybe or splash her face with hot water" he laugh even more but I'm serious

Thabo: baby I don't mean to laugh but you are making it impossible to not laugh, where will you get the gut to do that?"

Me:Thabo life chances people pain chances people look st me now I have never thought of such before" he sigh

Thabo:I don't want to change you I want you to remain the sweet Thandiwe I meet I will try my best not to hurt you"

Me:OK" He park at the parking lot I get out and wait by the boot he search for something and throw his hoody to me

Thabo;here catch" I catch it and tie it around my

waist" I heart its going to rain"

Me: Joburg's weather is like a girl changes her panties" he laughed

Thabo: you remind me of Katy Perry's song , she said ♪ you change your mind like

A girl changes her clothes ♪ Thandiwe I hope you won't have a mouth of that girl yoh what is the name of the song anyway I want to download it" I laugh

Me: Heart in cold or something, I have it if you think Katy perry roast man or something you definitely don't know Taylor Swift "

Thabo: I don't want you to have thier mouth baby" I giggle because I find it cute he is afraid I

will have a sharp mouth

Me;But they are only singing the truth "

Thabo:about Men Thandi"

Me:I don't know why you are in defence because you will never be a trouble boyfriend or I'm giving you too much points" he hold my waist and planted a kiss on my lips

Thabo:No baby your man is nothing compared to Taylor Swift's exes" I laugh listen to this fool

Me:I didn't compare you with them"

Thabo: But..."

Me:no buts ...but I don't want to sing DELECCATE or I KNEW YOU WERE TROUBLE tomorrow " he laugh and bent down holding his knees

Thabo:Badala bami! Taylor have to make those song vanish so every time I mess up you will sing that?"

Me:are you trying to mess up? Because I'm tired of you messing up"

Thabo:No sthandwa sam I'm not going to do so" he hold me with one hand and we start with our window shopping "did I tell you how much I love you today?"

Me:,No " I blush

Thabo:I want to thank your mother everyday for birthing this beautiful lady and Your uncle for raising a good matured woman" he pause and stop"baby I love you so much and and I want to build a family with you" he touch my lips with his thumb

Me:I love you Thabo"

Thabo:,I know you I know nothing about romantic things but I'm going to Google " I laugh and he joins

Me:Thabo you are so clueless I see you dont tell a woman that you arw going to ask Google help you"

Thabo:its the honest truth,baby"

Me:Mmm" he hold both my hands

Thabo:I want to sing this new song I heard it last week,its Called 10 THOUSANDS HOURS its new by Justin Bieber and some guy when I listened to it I thought of you I really like it I hope you do too"

Me:,I hope you sing it romantically" he chuckles

Thabo: how do I sing romantically? " I shrug

Me:I don't know ask Google " he hold my hand and laugh

Thabo:So evrytime I ask about something you arw going to mock me?"

[8/30, 8:18 AM] Mk: Insert 33

#Thabo

I can see she is not comfortable but I'm going to tell her anyway, I kiss her cheek.

Me: I'm sorry if it's going to hurt you but I have to do this" she nod" I'm going to tell you about the say she died"

Thandi: it's OK with me"

Me: I met Tshepiso when I was doing my sec year, we started off as friends then 2 years later

we started dating" I look up"she was so perfect and loving I loved that woman" I look in her eyes"I was swimming.... "

(Flashback 2years ago)

I turn around wiping my face and look at my girl she is holding her tummy smiling

Tshepiso: baby! Come and feel! She is kicking " I get out of the pool and crush next to her and place my hand on her big tummy.

Me:Baby she kicks like a boy,wow she is going to play soccer" she hit me with her hat laughing

Tshepiso: Wa peka Thabo(you are crazy Thabo)

she look at her ring and blush "Thabo I love you "
I lean over peeking her lips

Me:I love you every hour"

Tshepiso: I can't believe you want us to get
married in 2 months"

Me:I want to stay with you baby " she smile
reveling her gold tooth"I can't be sleeping alone
when I have a whole family" she is 6months and
can't wait to welcome our baby

Tshepiso: How is Sarah?" She lay her head on
my shoulder

Me:She is with aunty,I don't want her here she is

going to take you away from me"

She laughed

Tshepiso: Baby I'm not going anywhere and its not like Sarah will fuck me" I laugh

Me:I don't trust her,what if she is fucking you with her finger "

Tshepiso: Thabo! " I laughed and stand up running away"That finger is little you can't compare it with your dick!"

Me:you said I have a big dick so I saw it that you want small things like fingers or macaroni " she laughed and take her sleepers and throw it to me I dodged

Tshepiso: Mxm you have no respect fiance" I hold her waist and bring her closer then kiss her, this woman is my world my shining star

Me: Ke a gorata waitse(I love you ,you know) she smile through the kiss

Tshepiso: I love you more" we hear something breaking I look at the door and a man wearing a balaclava emerged holding a gun, I shove Tshepiso behind me

Me: baby when they attack me run ,I will try to distract them OK" she nod shaking "look whatever happens think of our baby OK? I will be fine even if they shot me run away and ask for help"

Man: Hei! Handsup! Ranger search the house! You! Yes you come over"

Me:look man take whatever you want and leave please she is pregnant "

Man:I don't care I want her"

Tshepiso: Thabo they are going to kill me! Oh my god!" She pee on herself

Me:Please don't say that I will protect you ,remember what I said? " she nod"OK I'm going to distract them" I look back at him

Man:I guess you have said your goodbyes"

Me:why do you want her? Take me and leave her" he laughed

Man:stupid rich kid trying to save fiance! She belong to me "

Me;No! She is not yours " I nod to Tshepiso and she take off"Come on! Bring it on" he charged to me bit stopped when he sees Tshepiso running away he point a gun to hee"Nooo!" Tshepiso turn over but it was too late he shot her on the stomach and throw a knife which stab her on her right side of chest they run away

Tshepiso: Thabo...I'm dying" I hold her

Me;You hear that? It's sirens baby we arw getting help please look at me" she look at me blood coming out of her mouth"please don't leave me" she blind weakly

Tshepiso: I ...I...I..lo..lo...be..you...
and..I'm..sorry.. the...the...baby...is...not...yo"she
close her eyes The baby is not what? I shake
her

Me:baby come on open your eyes" the
paramedics rush over and police theycheck her
and look at each other then turn to me

Her:I'm sorry she is dead" I fall down on my
knees

Me:Nooooooooo!" I bend my head down"Tshepiso!
Please check the baby how is the baby!"

Her:we can't find the heartbeat"

Me:haaaaaaa!"

(end of flash backs)

I look down tears dropping of the ground

Me:I have been losing baby after baby" I look at her"She died just like that in my hands " she wipe the tears on my chin and hug me

Thandi:,I'm sorry ," I hug her too

Me:I loved her,she was the first girl I fall in love with We were supposed to be happily married now with a baby girl running around this house.And its hard moving on Thandi I'm

scared you will leave me. Please help me move on, I love you and I'm scared you will leave me every time I dream of her please I don't want to lose you I will do every thing you say" she cup my face and kiss me

Thandi: I will help you because I don't want to lose you too" I hug her and put my face on her shoulder

Me: I love you Thandi"

Its short I know. Happy Xmas

[8/30, 8:18 AM] Mk: #Continuation

#Thabo

After 2hours of walking shop to shop I noticed that she was limping a little so I stop and hold her hand

Me;You limping" she sigh

Thandi:my feet's hurt I wish I cold walk barefooted " I turn around and give her my back

Me:hoop on" she hesitate "Thandi..."

Thandi:OK" I hold her butt"I will get off your back right now don't try and romance me in public"

Me:I'm trying to balance you here" she wrap her arms around my neck not hard to choke me and lay her head."don't sleep "

Thandi:OK where to nex"

Me:you need to eat something so where do you want to eat?"

Thandi:choose "

Me:wimpy then" she dosent respond "Thandi?" I guess she is sleepy I turn around and go where we park the car its a littke far from here.

I open the door and gently get her off my back

Thandi:mmmm" she moan

Me:I'm putting you in the car can you see?" She open her big eyes

Thandi: yeah" she lazily lay her head on the chair and close her eyes.Just looking at her makes me smile,I can't believe she is mine and I have to work on making her happy all the time yeah try and be romantic. I close the door and go to wimpy.

#Mandla

I kiss her and remove the hair that is falling on her face,she is beautiful and I'm glad that Thandi chose for me seriously I was going to run away because I didn't know what to do with

two women. She smile closing her eyes

Me:I didn't want to wake you "

Sandy:But you wake me with your kisses,I'm tired really "

Me:its afternoon you have to eat lunch"

Sandy: in a few minutes please " I kiss her one more time and left her rest.I switch on the TV to watch the match but then my phone rings

Me:Mxo..."

Mxo:I'm a father! I have a boy!" I crack a smile

Me:congratulations bro,I'm coming right now"

Mxo:he is so pinky"

Me:haha I'm coming let me tell sandy wow I can't believe you are finally a dad,how is Makoti"

Mxo:they sedated her she is out" I stand up

Me:see you in a few" I go back to our room and find her admiring her ring.

Sandy:this feels like a dream"

Me:wake up then" she laughs

Sandy:hell no this dream is amazing I love it"I proposed last night.

#Thandi

I sit on a rock and he sit on the other one.

Me:Thabo don't you think its getting late now?"

Thabo:I'm still enjoying my girlfriend " I scoff

Me:mxm " he smile and look at me,we are in Yeoville sitting by Regent street near Nandos watching cars moving around.A taxi pass by us Taylor Swift- Shake it off on speaker I look at Thabo a d laugh

Thabo: what sane guy listen to Taylor?" I laugh again and he snatch my phone "baby that girl is very sarcastic I'm deleting your playlist- Thandiwe ha.as you can't listen to this songs about Blank Space and YOU NEED TO CALM DOWN!" I let him delete them I will download again.

Me:I'm a huge fan so I don't care if you delete them I can always listen to them via You Tube did you watch the AMA? my God she deserve it she...." He frown

Thabo: Yeah I know...I know she won the Artist of decades award black blah baby you will get used to do things she do" I shake my head

Me:I think you secretly like her " he continue searching her songs

Thabo: I liked her when she was singing country music"

Me:well things change she was tired of fairy tales heartbreak so her mission is to make fun of haters and dogs"

Thabo:I can't believe you call men dogs you see why I don't like you to follow her"

Me:Go ahead delete"

Thabo:Yeah...I like this one"

Me:which song is that?" He play it"you like it because the singer was heart broken when she wrote this song"

Thabo:can't I just like a song?"

Me:Yeah go ahead and sing it make sure you cry too like her" he laughed

Thabo:I'm not Selena Gomez ,she was hurting at that time that's why it made her emotional "

Me:Aren't you hurting" he look in front of him

Thabo:This song is about your partner, its different I'm hurt I lost my babies not you'

Me:The heart want what its want"

Thabo:This song is so emotional can I skip it?"

Me:cry first"

Thabo: haibo!"

Me:I'm joking " he grin looking in my eyes then become serious he hold my cheek

Thabo:I love you" I look in his eyes and all I can see is love,desire he is carry so many emotions I lower my eyes and look at his trembling lips"I want to tell you about Tshepiso, how she died " God of Zulus don't test me please I don't want to talk about that ghost.

Too much errors forgive me

[8/30, 8:18 AM] Mk: #continuation

#Thandiwe

I lay on my back facing up the ceiling deep in thought. Thabo is sleeping and he looks peacefully. I can't shake the feeling in my heart, Thabo loves Tshepiso more than me and nothing will change that even my baby. The smile on his face when he was telling me about her was priceless. Sigh. I'm not going to hurt myself with some useless ghost who I close my eyes trying to sleep but I can't. I just can't! The thought of Tshepiso being killed in the same yard I am is hunting me, what if they come again? Did they really want her or Thabo? My God how heartless can someone be? killing a Pregnant lady in cold blood! Thabo said her

family was shattered they still think she is out there ALIVE! I wanted to laugh but couldn't, I mean they buried her! They saw her! Thabo saw her taking her last breath.

Thabo:Thandi!" I sit down quickly and that hurt me in the stomach

Me:,my God Thabo you want to kill me!"

Thabo:,"Didn't the doctor say you shouldn't sleep facing up the baby can kick your heart and THAT CAN COST YOU YOUR LIFE AND YOU WILL BOTH DIE!" Oo-k I slowly stand up and face him

Me:I'm sorry" he sigh and come stand next to me he put his hands on my shoulder

Thabo:Look ,I didn't mean to shout---

Me:No,its ok .I understand " I cit him

Thabo:No Thandi you don't have to understand my blush it all the time,and what I just did now shows that I'm still thinking about Her" he let go of my shoulder and turn around showing his back he is shirtless wearing just a jean even the jean is showing the elastic of his kelvins he unbotton it before sleeping.He stand by the window looking outside .I fold my arms across my chest and stand next him

Me:Its ok ,I guess you really didn't mourn her because you were busy fucking Kelly,Dies man Thabo I can't believe you cheated! " he turn to look at me

Thabo:Are you calling me a whore?" I chuckle

Me:,"If the shoe fit baby" He look at me unbelievable "What? Instead of mourning your fiance you continue fucking your side chick you didn't take your time to get over her and I'm paying the prize!"

Thabo:how can you say that?I'm trying here I even agreed to see a therapist Its not my felt that I'm dreaming about her I j----"

Me:Whoa!Whoa! Brigga reverse uthi its not your felt? So whose felt is it,me?" He is back at his arrogant, Thabo changed actually he stopped being rude to me but to others he is a rude guru always serious you will bet he dosent

laugh or smile.

Thabo:Don't pick a fight with me Mamakhe " I rolled my eyes

Me:You know what I think of you? You are a coward bitch! A coward dog!" He shake his head angrily and sit down on the bed

Thabo: I don't want to talk you "

Me:Thabo I'm going to tell you the truth,Neh Mr Mbatha" he lay down facing up hands under his head

Thabo;,baby I don't want to fight "

Me:You need to deal with it,I'm tired of you fucking me but feeling a ghost! I'm tired of heaeing Tshepiso ghost Tshepiso that! I'm tired of you Mbatha!" He open his eyes and look at me

Thabo:You are tired of me?" He ask not sure I let out a piecing laugh

Me:oh ,God.That's what he heard only",I bend down on his level and shout"YES IM TIRED OF YOU!" he sit down

Thabo:I'm not talking to you Sthandwa Sam,you are shouting " I look at him

Me:Mxm take me home"

Thabo:You are not leaving me"

Me:Hayi fokof man Thabo,who said I'm leaving you? " he look down and he is pissing me off because I want him to shout back

Thabo:OK,come and sleep" he pat next to him.What kind of a man is this? Aghhh!

Me:didn't you hear me? I said take me home."
He slowly stand up and roughly push me against the wall

Thabo:Now listen to me my love and listen carefully " I wiggle my arm from his hold he tighten it.

Me:can you let go of my arm?"

Thabo:I'm sure I told you before that I don't like insane people, why are you shouting like a mad woman?" I gasp

Me;Are you calling me insane?" He smile evilly

Thabo: if the shoe fit my love" I bit my lip"don't you dare cry on me,I didn't cry even though your words were hurting me" I look at him not blinking"I agreed to talk to someone didn't i?"

Me:but you agreed just because of me ,you don't want to go" he look up

Thabo: Baby look I don't like to talk to shit,OK" I

slap him with my free hand, he grab it"and don't you ever slap me again!"

Me: don't be rude at your sessions" he whistle "in serious Thabo"

Thabo:it will depend Dimples " I look at my hands

Me:can you let me go"

Thabo:I'm still talking" I look side ways

Me:you are hurting me"

Thabo:I apologized for dreaming about Tshe----"

Me:Rule number 1 don't you ever mention her name !"

Thabo:I'm not talking to you" he let me go and turn around to the ensuit I follow him

Me:why?"

Thabo:you are shouting "

Me:Oh,OK You don't mention her name not even in your dreams"

Thabo: Noted "

Me:Rule number 2,stop being Rude to people " he laugh and open the tap I close it"what so funny?"

Thabo:Nothing" he wash his face and take my towel and wipe his face then hung it back"Baby I heard you and I'm going to do as you say" I smile",just to stop the fight" HD whisper but I heard him

Me:what?' He raise his hands

Thabo: Nothing baby"I shake my heard "but did you have to shout at me? Your Man?" He ask laughing

Me: Well turns out 'my man' needs some tough love"he put his arms around my back and peck

My lips

Thabo: Mbatha what what " he says mocking my voice I roll my eyes smiling.

Me:Mxm,I'm not talking to you Mamakhe "I mimicked his and he laughs

Thabo: Wapeka I dont speak like that" (you are crazy) "But thank you for calling me a whore I really didn't mourn her"

Me:Its LM Whore"

Thabo:hayi hayi don't get carried away"

Me:I'm going to bed"

Thabo:I love you" I leave him there and shake my ass he whistle and run over to spank it.

#UnclePOV next

[8/30, 8:18 AM] Mk: Insert 35

#Thabo

I take my car keys and stand up

Me;Guys I'm going,see you at the office "

Phenyo:OK,See you I had a good time today like old times"

Kago;I just miss my woman" I bend down tying my Adidas's shoes

Me:Kagiso and Yola are bully Thandi "

Phenyo:Haha Good luck"

Me:OK gents,um..before I go,remember the contract I told you about?"

Kago:We are not going to sign that rubbish,we build that company with our hard earned money and I'm not going to lose it just like that"

Me:Yeah beside its our first company, were we started as friends, I'm with you on this one "

Phenyo:Tell me what dose that police think we

are doing there, selling drugs?"

Me: I will see him later and tell him to search the building, I can't believe a simple company as ours is threatening them"

Kago: mxm we are helping the government by supplying this things to them and they want to end it? How mxm "

Me: Yeah neh we can't let them ,that is our friendship " I fistbumo them and run out to my car. Kagiso? Yeah that one is a headache I don't have a problem with him hanging out with Thandi but he will stress my baby. I pack in front of them and horn. They turn to look at me and Thandi have tears, I open the door and get out. She rush to me I open my arms for her .

Me:Its OK I'm here now and I'm taking you out of here " I hug her and give Kagiso a dangerous look.he flip his hair I point him with a finger and indicate him to come over he rolled his eyes but comes.

Kagiso:O jola le setete Thabo(you are dating a cry baby Thabo "

Me:apologize " he laughs and stop when he sees that I'm serious

Kagiso:you don't mean that right?"

Me:do I look like I don't mean that?" He look at Thandi's back since we are still in each others arms

Kagiso:come on don't be so..."

Me:I had a very bad day and I don't want to be pissed more Kagiso ,apologize " he snort and hold his waist

Kagiso: geez Thabo! I can't even joke with your girlfriend "

Me:Kagiso "

Kagiso:hayi don't...I will apologize. sweetie look I didn't mean what I said earlier neh I'm sorry sbali"Thandi and Yola burst out laughing

Me:do you guys need a lift?"

Yola:since you arw taking her home I will tag

along" she dust her clothes and walk to my car with Thandi,I turn to look at him.

Me:Don't do your eyes like that its disgusting man,what kind of a man are you making girls cry!"

Kagiso:Thabo I'm a girl too remember "

Me: A girl my foot ,do you have a pussy?" He frown

Kagiso:how dare you!" He lift his hand to slap me I hold it

Me:if you hit Mr and think that I will stand and let you you arw wrong I will beat you hard you will vomit the bull out of you"

Kagiso: Aggg,marete Thabo(penis,Thabo) "let me go my bae is waiting for me" I laugh

Me:he is going to fuck that asshole"

Kagiso:mxm futsek,tell Thandi in visiting her tomorrow "

Me:Don't you dare! Unless you are not going to bully her"

#Thandi

While waiting for Thabo in the car I turn to look at my friend.

Yola:what?"

Me: You seem to know them all"

Yola:Me and Phenyio spent time with them most of the time"

Me:I thought you were nor dating? "

Yola:we were not,its just...can we talk about this another day" I hold her hand and kiss it

Me:I'm sorry,but girl on that issue if you love someone nothing will stop you from being with him/her"

Yola:what are you trying to say?"

Me:You look like a ghost ,this is not you and I

know what can bring your glow back,Phenyo"

Yola:But he love Doreen"

Me:did he say he dosent love you?"

Yola:it dosent matter ,he can't be in love with the two of us,and we hate each other"

Me:You don't have to be friends Yola,and I think you too will be civil to each other .I heard some polygamy work out ,you can share him and still be happy"

Yola:oh my God ,I can't picture him getting cosy with her"

Me:don't think about her ,just think how happy you will be if you give Phenyo and your kids a chance" she chuckles

Yola:kids" I nod"I can't believe I'm having another baby" she laughs and end up crying I hug her"I love him friend "

Me:I don't know what to say" she cry even more

Yola:just shut up then!" Haibo I look at Thabo and he shrug his shoulders.Then take his phone out

#Phenyo

I was looking at Doreen's pictures and deleting them one by one.Yola's were deleted yesterday. My phone rings while I'm deleting

Me:Thabo?"

Thabo:Listen... " I hear someone crying and I know that cry

Me:Why is she crying?"

Thabo: Man come and take her she is even shouting at Thandi I can't deal with two pregnant at the same time" I sigh and stand up were he left me

Me:I'm coming " im trying to stay away from both of them but here is Yola having an emotional hard time,What should I do? I dir give them a choice and they refused now she is out there crying bo I love Phenyoy! ,she can't ,I won't

allow her lead me on and refuse to except Doreen.I'm going to her because she is my son's mother.

Happy New Year in an 1hour

[8/30, 8:18 AM] Mk: Insert 34

#Uncle

I'm sure we don't need introductions,right? Because I'm sure you know me and I'm much aware that Thandi told you about me and that I can't have kids oh not forgetting that I have a girlfriend*winks*.As always I'm in my tuckshop,the sane tuckshop that raises Thandi and keep feeding us,you see I'm not that rich

guy in black suit always holding briefcase with files, no I'm just a Man with nothing ,but I won't let my niece sleep on an empty stomach.

Thandi is my niece but a daughter to me. I'm wiping dust from the tinstuff and others when a man, a young man greet me.

Me: "Unjani ndoda?" I say looking down

Him: "ngiyaphila ,my name is Philani and I will really appreciate it if you give me your time" I look up at him and drop the wet cloth I was using to wipe the counter

Me: "um...OK get inside the gate is not locked"

Philani: "Thank you" he turn around and that's when I see there is a girl too. I call my girlfriend's daughter to come and watch the

spaza for me ,she said she will be here in 10 minutes.I lock the door and approach the my guest who are now standing in front of my house. I unlock the door,can't trust this hood they can break in while I'm still in the tuck shop so I have to lock evrytime im going to the shop.

Me:please have a sit" they sit down and look around the room,well its just photos of me ,my sister and Thandi."I will go and make some juice "

Philani:its OK,can I please have some water" I nod and walk to the kitchen then take the bottle of water and 2 glasses (plastic ones) you know us black people we call them glasses even though they are not made of glass.I give them and went back to make my pros,well I told you us black people tend to call thinks like that.Like

Oros I called it juice .Don't blame me blame our forefathers they mixed things even the language right you can't speak Zulu without adding English in it,like ,OK,plan even Setswana and Xhosa we are now used to English. Did you know that Mama was copied from white people? Blane our forefathers I don't want to say is our now generation.I sit down and look at them drinking my Pros I offered them and they politely refused my tasty Oros.

Philani:I'm sorry for disturbing you we can see that you are a busy man" I look at him without saying anything, he look at the girl who I think is his sister or something "this is my sister Thandaza"

Me: OK," I take another sip still looking at him

Philani: Um...our father before he passed he

was searching for this lady" he take out a photo and hand it over,I take it still looking at him them lower my eyes to look at it.Its my sister, I put it aside a d look at him

Me:why?" He rub his hands together

Thandaza: He had an affair with her,when she realised that she is pregnant she called our father and tell him our father told him to come over but things changed when she arrived " I lay back on the sofa looking at them I don't like were this story is heading"things got worse because the lady on the photo didn't know that our father is a husband, so she was angry that our father used her she then apologized to my mother then run away"

Philani: Our mother knew about the relationship and she didn't have a problem with it" I take a

deep breath

Me:what are you telling me?" He nod

Philani:since then our parents started searching for her,and the problem is they didn't know where she comes from,My mother knew that our father isn't a one woman Man that's why she was willing to help him find his lover" I wipe my now sweating face "Our father died last year and his wish was to find his child-our baby brother or sister" he look at Thandiwe 's photo"which I now know is our sister" I look at them and I now see they resemble

Me:I...I I don't know what to say" I didn't know that a boy can leave me speechless

Thandaza: And her mother-mamncane" she

look at her photo "she is a beautiful lady"

Me:She died"

Them:what!"

Me:my sister died" I say with a serious tone and take a breath I gulp my pros and put down the glass"I don't k ow why my heart trust you or is it because you look just like my niece "They giggle,

Philani:She dose look like us but she also look like her mother"

Me:you mean the big eyes"

Thandaza: Is she around? " I look at her

Me:look I know that you mean well but can I speak to her first "

Philani:OK,we will wait "

Me:her name is Thandiwe"

Thandaza: beautiful name"

Me:her mother named her"

Philani :I wish I knew her ,Dad said she was a good woman" I nod

Me:she was an Angel in human form,my sister did have a big heart "

Thandaza: Um..she is around? I mean dose she stay here?"

Me:Thandi is at Jo'burg, she stays there "

Thandaza: can you give us her address can't wait to meet her mom is going to be happy"

Philani:Thandazaslow down he need to talk to her first we can go there and say ,hello we are your siblings come on" she relax

Thandaza: sorry,I'm so excited "

Me;This year was bad for my niece and she is still going throw something I don't want to stress her but I'm going to call her later "

Philani: according to our parents she is 19 this year?"

Me:they are right"

Thandaza: oh OK,so she is at varsity there?"

Me:I couldn't afford the fees,she is working at the moment "

Philani: did she do well at school "

Me:She is a bright child"I look at my sister's photo "now did you find her when your dad couldn't?"

Philani:thier arw things as IT,I have a friend of mine he is good on investigating missing people or tracking them" they stand up and shake hands"it was good to see you Malume"
To hear a boy calling me that warmed my heart ,I smile

Me:leave your numbers,I will update you"

#Thandi

Today I'm with Yola she looks worse ,I guess the talk with her mother didn't go well.We are at parkstation wondering around we don't have shifts today so yeah.

Yola:and just like that I lost him" she is telling me about Phenyoy

Me:I don't know what to tell you my friend ,I see you love him and he truly loves you too its really hard to make a decision ,l..l..aggg you know what just follow your heart" she stop walking and laugh at me

Yola:uworse Shem,you are going to stutter or give me some advice "I huff and fold my arms with pouted lips

Me:really Yola? I swear to God I will never advice you" she laughs even more

Yola:seriously what advice? Its either you start stuttering or saying something funny but chin up girl I will follow my heart" she pat my shoulder and walk ahead laughing I stomp my feet down

Voice:haibo we girl"I turn around and meet by a gorgeous guy-Queen I look around to check if he was talking to me"why are you hurting the poor feet?" I frown and look at him

Me:excuse you?" He flip his wave away from his face and look me right in the eye

Him:He choose well" Yola laughed

Me:mxm,suka" I push him away from me I got annoyed 'he choose well' HE who? And this devil laughs

Yola:hello there "

Him:Hello to you too"

Me:OK Kwanele ngabo hellos let's go"

Him:Oh don't worry wa darli Thabo is at some restaurant with the guys" I stop and look at him

Me:how do you know Thabo? Don't tell me he fucked you ,heavens will freeze " he look at Yola and they laughed"oh I'm funny? Masende man" Yola sit down and laugh

Yola:I love how this baby is treating you,you are fisting man Friend "

Me:I can't believe you are laughing at me" I cry, real tears.

Yola:Hayi hayi thokoloshi Ka Thabo is bewitching you Thandi,why are you crying?"

Me;you are laughing at me!" She laughs even more

Him:hayi Yola go ntse(its enough) she is crying stop laughing" he hug me and the water falls come rushing like a provoked hurricane "my name is Kagiso I'm Kago's twin brother"

Me:I hate you,Kago is too cool to have a dick of a twin" he pull away from the hug

Kagiso:sewu nnya ke,mxm makgakga(you are so full of yourself " he poke my forehead Yola couldn't stop laughing, I take my phone and call Thabo I'm hurt I don't even know why.

Thabo:Mama Ka Baby yam" I cry even louder
"Baby are you OK?" I hear shuffles

Me:Kagiso and Yola are bullying me"

Thabo:Where are you I will pick you,Kagiso is a
bully I know and I don't need him anywhere near
you especially in your condition "

Kagiso; Fokof Thabo ,your baby is the bully
here"

Thabo:where are you"

Me:park station " he drop

Yola:Haha Kagiso say sorry"

Kagiso:I'm not afraid of Thabo" they laughed,I don't know why I get hurt by thier words.

[8/30, 8:18 AM] Mk: Insert 36

#Phenyo

I look at her and take a deep breath,I go sit next to her and hug her.She cry even more.Is the hormones kicking out already?

Me:um...Yola what's going on?"

Yola:,I miss you...I love you " I look up"I know its crazy but I want you"

Me:Yola you won't except Doreen so I don't want to play I want a serious relationship "

Yola:can't you in love her?" I found myself laughing not because its funny

Me:well ask my heart that I love you Yola but you don't want to share "

Yola:I'm sorry... Its just...I...OK" she look down crying

Me:can you spend the night here,I want to make sure that you don't stress " she wipe her tears ..

Yola:its OK,take me home I will be fine "

Me:it was an order " she look at me with puffy eyes she plead with them but I stand up and go find something to eat in the kitchen.

#Thabo

I'm walking around the kitchen in my shorts and push ins my phone on the right hand.Thandi is upstairs doing what,god knows.I'm worried about Yola not because I care about her ,no! Im worried because hee situation is stressing Thandi ,why the hell should she cry in front of her?OK she is pregnant but dose she have to stress Thandi?

Thandi: Thabo!" She shouts from upstairs

Me:Yes,babe !"I shout back"kitchen! "I add

Thandi:I'm not coming there ,I want water!" I punch the air I hate to be sent but I don't have a choice"Now please and French ye Rica !" What the fuck

Me:what is that!"

Thandi:French ipolony Man!" She shout annoyed"can you hurry up i want water "

Me:uthi Man Kuban?" Mxm she don't have to be rude I don't like it especially when she address me in that manner

Thandi:uzongiyenza!" She shout

Me:I'm not bringing that France of yours!" I bark back

Thandi: stop shouting your voice scaes the hell out of me!"

Me:Your voice sounds like a dying cow!"

Thandi: haha! " I chuckle "you love with my ugly voice music " I take the France oh its French-Rica and cut 4 slices I don't know if she will finiah or not.

Me:Babe! " I shout

Thandi;You have to stop shouting!" Who started it?

Me:its that all you want French and water? "

Thandi:Ne dick!"

Me:haha very funny! "

Thandi:I'm glad you find it funny but being it up here right now!"

Me:OK,mamakhe!" I finish and go upstairs she is sitting g on the edge of the bed her phone on her ear

Thandi: what if they are lying?.....What!

....Malume hayi you trust people easily what if,what if..." She look scared" what if they are sent by Patrick and Dolly?.....people look the same Malume, you too have a lookalike somewhere around the world..... Ok, fine I will tell you when they should meet me.....OK uncle I'm not ready.....haha I will pay for it....I love you

too,bye"

Me:who are those people? "

Thandi: My Supposed siblings, brother and sister, hahah really? I do t believe this nonsense!
" she stand up and drink her water,

Me:baby ,I ei protect you OK? " I know she is scared " I will come with you"

Thandi:really?" She come to me and put her arms around my neck

Me:yes baby if its Patrick and Dolly I'm going to close thier motel " I kiss her

Thandi:I love you" I wink at her

Me:how much?"

Thandi: This much" she drop her dress down
and My Palace was looking and calling out to
me,I willingly granted it wish

My babies I'm busy neh I don't have time to post
so I will only post here and then until further
notice,I love you neh

[8/30, 8:18 AM] Mk: #Continuation

#Phenyo

I sit down drinking my coffe.Yola a d Junior are

still sleeping and their breakfast is getting cold. Junior? Well we took Jim last night just to spend time together and no I didn't touch her I respect her enough we just cuddled nothing romantic even though the chemistry was there. Yola walk in looking pale and her eyes are swollen. she sit down and greet me

Me:how did you sleep?"

Yola:can't complain"

Junior:I'm hungry Mom" Yola stand up to make Jim something to eat

Me:its OK Yola ,I will get him his food" I warm his Noddles and Yola's food then turn to Yola"Are you OK?" I ask because she is not

listening to what Junior said she shake her head tears threatening to come out

Yola:No" I look at Junior then give him his food

Me:Chamo why don't you go and eat watching TV" he stubbornly stand up and take his noodles then walk away

Junior: Chasing me away ad if I don't know that he is about to kiss her "

Me: I heard that!" I shout and he shout back

Junior: so!?" I laugh then turn back to Yola who is now crying silently

Me:junior is out of sight now,you can tell me "

she wipe her tears

Yola:I tried ,I really tried and I can't leave without you" I frown

Me:not this again Yolanda not this again you are going to hurt yourself " she shake her head

Yola:hear me out please "

Me:Yola you are hurting yourself, you know I love you and can't leave without you but I'm in love with two women in that I want to grow old with"

Yola:And I'm not happy without you Phenyoy I need you back.If sharing you with means her

means I will have you back then I'm ready because you are my happiness. I want to be happy "

Me:But you hate each other and I don't want you to live an unhappily life don't do this because of me"

Yola:You are wrongik doing this to be happy, without you im nothing,sad and mesirable.I will learn to except Doreen with tine and we wont be living together ,we don't need to be friends to be with you.Please take me back " I look at her not sure,her outburst made me happy but sad at the same time.Her life will never be the same ever again she is sacrificing her happiness for me? I wish I could love only her but we know that is impossible "Please Phenyο" she kneel before me pleading for love back"I will never fight with

her and I don't have any business with her we only have one thing in common YOU ,I will do whatever it takes to fit in your lifestyle just to have you" I kneel in front of her and hold her shoulder

Me;Yola I love you so much and its hurt me to see you begging me to live you. You are my queen and my children's mother I love you don't have to beg for my love it anything I should be begging you,But Yola I don't want to hurt you,please "

Yola;No,please. I love you Phenyo don't reject me" I sit on my butt and lean by the counter then look up. She loves me enough to except who I am,this girl is sacrificing her life to submit to me.I couldn't help but cry with her,Why don't I just forget about Doreen and love this woman? Yola have a big Pride I'm surprised she put it aside and face me."Are you crying?' She asked

crawling to me and put my head on her chest I cover her with my arms and we cried in that Position.

Me: Thank you for giving me another chance, I promise you won't feel like I have another woman I will make you happy for the rest of my life"

Yola: I'm choosing to trust you, I'm putting my happiness in your hands From now on you have the power to break me into pieces" I kiss her hand "I don't care if I will be a second wife I just want you " I kiss her hand again

Me: I don't care if I meet Doreen first but you made me a dad first, I fell in love with you first and I'm going to marry you first" she couldn't help but cry

Yola:I love you " I hug her tighter then my phone rings,I take it and say shit under my breath

Me:captain"

#Thabo

I'm woken by my ringing phone.I look at Thandi sleeping peacefully on my chest.I then stretch my arm to get hood of my phone then answer it without checking annoyed.

Me:yes!"

Voice:Is that how you answer your calls?" I jumped off the bed cursing Thandi to hit hard on the pillow

Thandi:ahhh!" I guess her head is still aching.Last night after fucking she complained about it.

Me:shit,Fuck!"

Captain: Yes ,shit fuck,WHEB DID YOU LAST REPORT TO WORK?" I look at Thandi she just watch me panic without saying anything she then shrugged I guess she could hear this Boer I call captain.

Me:Um...Sir,the thing is My Wife is pregnant and her pregnancy have complications"

Captain: Really detective? When dir you marry? Your 2 months leaf is finished,REPORT TO WORK NOW!" he hung up and I throw my phone

across the room forgetting that Thandi is at the side in throwing it.

Thandi:Ahhh!"

Me:Fuck! Baby!" I rush to her NY phone hit her toes I massage them

Thandi:how can you throw your phone at me" she cries,She is just being dramatic I didn't use full force throwing this phone but then her body is sensitive I won't take any chances

Me:I'm sorry baby,eish Let me massage them"

Thandi:Is there something you want to tell me?" I'm now confused, wasn't she crying seconds away?

Me:No,why?"

Thandi:Are you sure you are not hiding something from me?" I frown

Me:No why should I hide something from you?"
She raise her brow and look at my phone

Thandi:I thought you are a business man"

Me:I own a company then there is a company I share with the guys,they also have there own"

Thandi:OK,go on"

Me:I'm stressed Thandi twhat do you want to know?" She shake her head like she don't

believe me"look I'm in a hurry I have to report to work"

Thandi: I thought business men don't have bosses" oh fuck

Me:I'm sorry baby,why don't you just ask instead of confusing me? I thought you knew I'm a cop since you didn't ask "

Thandi: ask you how? "

Me:I thought maybe you saw my Bullet Proof that is written Police in my closet since you are a thief " she gasp dramaticalky coursing me to laugh

Thandi:what do I do in your closet to see those police stuff, a thief really? What do I still?"

Me:Mamakhe, Your flat is full of my hoodies " she give me her hands

Thandi:Arrest me me Detective ,since you have proof and the power to"

Me:Mxm,you are crazy do you think I will arrest you?"

Thandi:yes" she stand up and hold her head" ouch! ..um baby I'm going home"

Me:should idrop you at the doctor before I go to work? What do you mean you are going

home,can't you go next week?"

Thandi: I don't mean home as in home I mean at the flat" I sigh in relief

Me:OK,its good idea since you will be alone the whole day,I will pick you up laterYou must as well pack your backs you practical stay here"

Thandi:Good one Detective Mbatha good one but I'm not moving in with you" ouch that hurt

Me:why?"

Thandi:I'm not moving in with you,period "

Me: Ke a go kopa moratiwa(I beg you my love)

Thandi: My uncle will kill me"

Me:do you want to move in with me?"

Thandi:I will love too but its wrong we are not married" I sigh

Me:Thandi I don't mind marrying you this moment but I don't want to rush you in things you are not ready to.We have been together for 3 months now and that enough for me to marry you I don't know on your side" she laughs

Thandi:first,you ask me to move in with you weirdly and right now you and e proposing to Mr in that manner! Gosh Thabo Google didn't tell you how to propose? " I laugh with her Modimo she got me

Me:You know I'm not romantic and I didn't get the time to Google how to be romantic but don't worry I will surprise you" she hug me

Thandi:I don't care if you arw romantic or not,I love you the way you are" I wrap my arms around her satisfied by her respond

Me:You don't know how much peace you bring to me Thandi,I love you and I'm going to make right by you"

Thandi:its time up baby,Work work work work!" She sings and I groan

Me:change the song" she stops and make a sad helpless face then start singing

Thandi:I needed to hate to love yeah to love love
me to love love me I needed to lose you find
yeah" I frown

Me:if you have that song,delete it its not right
for you" she burst out laughing ad she go to the
bathroom I follow you

Thandi:You seem to have a problem with songs
that talk from the heart. I love this song she did
come back strongly men are do..." I cut her

Me:justin Bieber is a dog not men you are
including me baby stop that I'm not a dog until
proven one" she look at me" OK OK I'm a dog"
she smiles

Thandi:thank you " I sigh laughing

Me:,its not fair that you are using Tshepiso's issue to trap ne" she slap me on my shoulder

Thandi:go brush your teeth to remove the smell of that horrible name in your mouth before talking to me,I will run you a bath"

Me:OK,ma'am" I shake my head.I love Thandi's personal she is not shouting as she remind me of how i promised her not to mention my ex's name, did I tell you she looks beautiful every day? She is gaining weight but still she is beautiful.

Me:I love you!" I shout as she exit the ensuit

Thandi:Thank You!"

Me:aren't you saying it back?"

Thandi:course I don't care when I'm with
baby,yeah

All the bad thing disapper!" She sings

Me:Yeaaaaaaah baby! That's the song !" I hear
her laugh disappearing away I guess she is
going to the kitchen.

—

Excuse the erros

[8/30, 8:18 AM] Mk: Insert 37

#Thabo

I pull on the parking lot and take out my bag which have 3 months ago's files not forgetting Thandi's framed photo. I spot my guys standing inside Captain's office ,I take another turn to my office and put my bag ontop of my table then place my baby's photo nicely I shift my attention to the other side of my office and frown noticing that there is another table. What is captain playing at? I walk out and head to his office

Kago:Boy" we fist bump and hug

Me:wassup?" They look at me and laugh

Phenyo: From Thabo a Motswana-zulu to Thabo black American damn I love how you change

when you get in your detective mood " I also hug with her

Captain:OK,OK enough with the hugging Thabo I was telling this guys that this time around I don't want stubborn cops, right?"

Us: right" he sigh

Captain: Please please I beg you,don't take matters in your hands without my go ahead,You so how you messed up last time while you were chasing the Colombian guy? And the case wasn't even ours " we keep quite"Look I k ow your jobs is to protect our society but sometimes you have to let the owner of the case to sort it out!"

Me:but captain, would you rather watch them

sell drugs to your daughter or arrest them?" He bang the table

Captain: that's not the point Detective! The point is do your jobs ,stop interfering in someone's case! If cops from captown are chasing a criminal and he hide here in Jo'burg don'tinterfere unless they call for our help" he fix his shirt and shift his attention behind me we all turn and to look at this guy standing behind me ,gun on his waist" Anyway that not what I called you for today, gentle men you can now go to your respected offices and You Mbatha stay behind " Kago and Phenyoy left looking all sort of cops,if I may say lol.

Me:eita" I greet

Captain:one more thing Mbatha don't eitas people here you greet each other properly,hand

shake "

Me:but Sie that's ridiculous " I say shrinking

Captain: Thabo meet your new Partner Philani Tshuma" what the fuck! I look at the Philani guy who is looking at me blankly

Me:Whoa! wareng?(what did you say?)

Captain: Thabo if you are insulting me I say it back " I cracked"Philani meet Thabo Mbatha one of our serious crazy cop infact his friends are crazy too they do t mind breaking the law and I'm hoping you don't follow in thier steps because I will be forced to fire all of you. Stay away from trouble I don't need badcops"

Philani: Yes captain "

Captain: You share your office"

Me:Captain! I love my privacy how can you make him share my office?"

Captain: find privacy at your home,by the way congratulations on your marriage even though I don't see a ring" he says taking his files and open his door for us to get out .I shake my head holding my waist the guy followed me

Me:So,Phindani"

Philani: Philani.."

I stop and look at him

Me:Philani,do you watch porn?"

Philani:What kind of question is this?" I open my
--- our office and get in I throe myself on my
chair then turn it around

Me:a question that need to be answered " he
shake his head arranging his files

Philani:Can we get back to work? This is crazy "
I laugh at him

Me:are you mamas boy? "

Philani: don't annoy me please officer"

Me:,officer? Gosh" he look at me then his
attention was caught by Thandi's photo he
come and hold it

Philani: Beautiful"

Me:I know and she knows thanks anyway "

Philani: being rude is not romantic "

Me:What are you? Gay maybe?"

Philani:fuck you!"

Me:then stop looking for romance in me" I take a file he put on my table abd loom at it"so where is home?" I ask still looking into this file

Philani: Mlazi" I stand up

Me:,Zulu,right?"

Philani: yeah" he follow me"where are you rushing to? Is something wrong? "

Me:I guess so,where did you take this?"

Philani:Captain gave it to me I didn't get the chance to look into it " I nod I open Phenyo and kago's office they look up

Me:Guys what is that Colombian nigger we chased 3 months ago?"Kago meet me half way

Phenyo:I don't know,something like Diego,Digro I don't know"

Kago:what is he back?"

Me:I think so and this time the case is ours"

Kago:Captain is crazy we just come back and already giving us serial killers case?" Phenyo laughed

Phenyo:You two love danger so deal with it"

Me:this is my partner Philani, this are my friends Kago and Phenyo "

Philani: nice to meet you"

Them:likewise detective " I give them one file

Me:,we will be in our office guys just wanted to drop this for you" we get back inside and philani

look at Thandi again"what are you looking for?"

Philani: how do you know her?"

Me:she is my girlfriend " he frown

Philani: Don't play with my si..I mean don't play her man she looks fragile " I raise a brow looking at him

Me:loom,if you cone across her turn around abd run away don't even have wet dreams about her or all will freeze" he chuckles

Philani: Yes Sir!" He put the photo down" but I think you don't deserve her"

Me:And who deserves her,you maybe?" He

shrug before he could answer an officer banged in

Officer:detective Mbatha we need you to come with us"

Me:what happening? "

Officer:We got a call from some lady her son is trying to kill her"

Me:Eish,do you really need a detective with you? How is Kago and phenyo?"

Officer:they just rushed somewhere" I stand up and take my bulletproof and put it on

Me:where exactly? "

Officer:Berea flats"

Me:what! Let's go come on,how many are they?
Philani get your shit together hurry can't risk
having Thandi being caught in the cross fire"

Philani: what! Let's go" I'm surprised by his out
burst toothis nigga better not be crushing on
my girl i wilk bliw his brains out

[8/30, 8:18 AM] Mk: #Continuation

#Phenyo

I can't believe we were called for that! Kago is
fuming and I can't stop laughing because he
looks funny.

Kago: keep laughing and I will blow your mind with this" he pat on the right side of his waist.Gun.

Me:Stop sulking you are making me to laugh"

Kago: That job was for them ,why didn't they just leave without us? Damn officers!rushing us for some damn teenagers who are in thier feelings" I laugh more as I follow him he stops at the interance and hold both his waist." And you are here laughing! They just wasted our time.We should be looking into this case Criminals are all over No time to run after teenagers that what officers are for ,to sort small cases! " I laugh and he take his gun out and point it between my eyes I raise my arms up on the air laughing

Me:Mister you want to kill me for hahaha ...for yeyi haha! For Laughing? "

Kago:its not funny I wish I could blow your mind right now"

Me:let's get in we have so much work to do....hahaha Mara Kago stop making that face its so funny" he put his gun back and follow me.We bp on Thabo and Philani.Thabo is typing something on the tablet he then give it to Philani he take a look at a picture he is holding " Gents" they nod without looking at us

Kago:What with the long face?" They look disturbed and troubled I snatch the picture from his hand there are 3 people in this picture.2 guys and one girl

Me:why are you looking in this picture? Unless you want this girl " he try to take it back but I put my hand behind my back"you want to cheat on Thandi?"he take the tablet and start typing again

Thabo:don't be crazy I don't cheat " Kago look at me and we laughed

Kago:athi yena he dosent cheat"we laugh

Me:But he cheated on Tshepiso with kelly "
Thabo raise his eyes from the tablet and look at us

Thabo: don't say that name "

Me:why? Afraid you cheater!" I laugh again

Thabo:I will never cheat on Thandi,people change for fuckensake!"

Me:once a cheater always a cheater"

Kago:Says a guy in love with two women"

Me:you are such a traitor I thought you were on my side " he laugh

Kago: I don't take sides friend so when you roast each other I'm allowed to roast you'll at the same time" we laugh

Me:what are you tracking? And who are these?"

Philani:that's the killer's siblings, not only a killer but a heartless killer" Thabo and Kago burst out in laughter

Kago:I bet you,you are a girl"

Philani:why do you say such?"

Kago:you look scared,sweetie every killer is heartless otherwise why do they kill if they have a heart?"

Philani:still he is heartless "

Thabo: killed his mother and his 2 months old niece" my mouth opened in shock

Me:the fuck!"

Thabo:my reaction"

Kago: this one is a danger,you said his mother is dead? "

Thabo: No she is fighting for her life and we want to ask Captain to allow us send few officers to guard her we believe that the bastard will go and finish her"

Me:nice move Detective" Thabo salute at me

Kago: here goes nothing " before we could register what he is talking about

Captain:move ! Move! What are you discussing that its important to leave your offices and make a small meeting in the middle of the office--- and what meeting is this without me?"

Thabo:don't you get tired shouting all the time?"

Captain: Mbatha hold your fucking mouth ,Your little meeting is over you will resume it at your places" he head to his office we all roll our eyes I follow Kago to our office.

#Thabo

Captain gave us the permission to go ahead with our plan but it cane with a warning

Captain: Please please Thabo don't disappoint me I'm so tired of shouting all the time. Don't

mess up he your team in order,Philani watch him he should follow the law because if he mess up you all go down" that what he said

Philani: I will watch him and trust me he will never trouble you" the will promised captain not me.So here we are waiting for Phenyo and Kago its knock off time.

Philani:are they serious you are are serial cheater?" I look at him then turn back on my phone

Mr5:and why are you sticking your nose in my business? " he look at me like he want to punch me

Philani: I hope for your own good you are not cheating on that girl" I put my phone in my pocket and take out my gun then point it at him

Me:Tshuma Philani,I warn you if you have some silly crush on my girl better make it disappear because I'm not a patient guy true me,Thandiwe is the only one I have patience to the rest its fosek fotsek ,I will kill you and bury you" he laughs

Philani: for a girl?" I put my gun on his throat

Me:not a girl My Girl ,My Fucking Woman Mother of my Child"

Philani:so where is this otherWoman?
Tshepiso?"

Me:I don't know why you are so bent on knowing about my business "

Philani:because if you cheat on her,she will leave you for better men who don't have short temper who are perfect and family men" my heart sink

Me:So you are saying ik not a family man? You are saying I'm not perfect forth and I?" I hold him by his collar

Phenyo:whoa! Whoa! What the fuck are you doing Thabo?" He hold me and pull me back

Kago:That's your fucking partner! How will you work together if you have beef going on?"

Philani:,I was just telling him not to cheat on Thandi because better men will take her" I try to get out of Phenyo's hold but he was holding me

tighter

Phenyo:Hold on Thabo,stay back don't fight he just want you to react "

Me:I will kill this fucking cockroache ! How dare he?"

Kago:Philani stop that,what Thabo dose is not of your business " he smile

Philani:its my business since I become his partner" he open the car and get in he is driving so he have to drop us all since we left our cars back home.Phenyo and Kago look at me but I look sideways avoiding thier eyes

Me: please save the bullshit for him" I hold my waist trying to catch my breath. Kago throw me a can of hunters and I open it then gulp it all

Kago:You said you are going to see Thandi right?" I keep quite " she will see throw you that you are not OK and she will be sad too and that will lead her to stress and you know very well what stress dose to pregnant WO...."

Me:OK,OK,OK, fuck I hear you "

Phenyo:Thanks,now calm down and get in the car the mother fucker is driving us today that's a relief you are not behind the wheel" he hold my shoulder and they get in the car I stay for a few minutes then get in.

Philani:Sorry if I touched a nerve" I look at him and ignore him I take out a cigarette to smoke don't tell Thandiwe she dosent know.

Philani:You smoke"

Me:Surprise! "

Kago:I think you are going to be inseparable partners"

Phenyo:cheers " they click thier cans " we are all going to see Yola and Thandi I miss thier flat

Kago:Lucky me Philani is here I won't feel like a third wheel"

Me:You want smoke?'

Philani:I only drink"

Me:wasn't asking you"

[8/30, 8:18 AM] Mk: Insert 38

#Yola

Just come from meeting with Doreen, Yes to tell her about my decision its now up to her if she is ready to share him or not.Thandi was with me and right now she is laughing about how dramatic Doreen was.

Thandi: So you want me to stay away from Phenyso so you can have him to yourself? Forget it girl in going no way" she cracked after saying that

Me:I don't know what I was doing going to her mxm yazi iyagula lengani"

Thandi:nawe you have a liver Shem"

Me:what?"

Thandi:I will never ask another woman to get back together with my man"

Me:Just pray to be in my shoes you will tell me "

Thandi:By fire by thunder I cancel what just

come out of Yola's mouth Amen"

Me:hallelujah "

Thandi:praise the lord"

Me: Shakhababa "

Thandi:rathanga bangarerere"

Me:shashabragatha" we burst out laughing
because we were kneeling down hands in the
air

Thandi:that's was a powerful prayer "

Me:now I feel what they feel when praying in tongues " she burst out laughing

Thandi:Unamanga!"

Me:serious "

Thandi:uthi seyenze futhi"

Me:mmmm Thandiwe you will insult me siyenze? Siyenzeni?" She laughs

Thandi:dirty mind Yola after this powerful prayer?"

Me: God fucked marry during the night and people lied saying its the Holly spirit, don't feel bad UGod knows how good sex is "

Thandi:Yoh! Surrend you"

Me:so what are we doing right now?"

Thandi:you are bored aren't you?"

Me:kakhulu" she face me and reduce the volume

Thandi:tell me did you know that the guys are police officer"

Me:not any Police officer,FBI trained at New York,worked there for 2 years then transfered to here,Bad Ass Cops"

Thandi:tell me more"

Me:I don't know anything, what I know is they can go at the office wearing just a vest "

Thandi: they do t wear uniforms? "

Me:No,not usually, they wear thier clothes and carry thier badge sometimes bullet proof ontop of thier vest or T shirt"

Thandi:so how will you know they are Policemen? "

Me:you won't know until they shout,Police! Cops! Or FBI"

Thandi:I thought FBI was american cops"

Me:hayi Thandi I'm not your teacher gosh ask Thabo that"

#Thabo

This is insane,what normal person beats his mother to this instance? I see Philani wanting to vomit.

Me:Hey! Stop!" He put his hand over his mouth"stop"

Philani: I can't man this is ..."

Me:this is your career surely you expected this kind of things"

Philani:Oh gosh I can't deal"he run aside and throw up I shake my head I don't want to work with a sissy he will hold me back! How long have he been in this ?

Me:Officer don't touch anything please and wear your gloves" the paramedics arrived"Um...her pulse is weak one of her toes is cut I...look do your work I just checked few things "

Him:OK Detective, um...we need to know what happened "

Me:She called saying her son want to kill her,and if you check her neck you will see that he wanted to cut her but didn't succeed. here is the letter from the police "

Him: thank you I nearly forgot"

Me:don't make thus kind of mistake you know some doctors won't treat victims just because they want a prove from police department " I put my gun on my waist and get in her kitchen I spot her missing toe I take it and put it in a small plastic then give it to the guy who matches fingerprints

Philani: Oh my Gosh,Thabo you can't be serious' I turn to him with a raised brow

Me:what,DETECTIVE?"

Philani:Aren't you scared of that toe? "

Me: seriously man,women are better than you" I turn around and go to the bedroom he follow me trying hard to avoid touching blood,he is a coward.

Philani:what dose that supposed to mean?"I
stop and he bump on me

Me:Coward! You are a fucking coward!"

Philani: oh fuck!"

Me:what?'

Philani:oh fuck!" I turn and look at him he is
looking at something....

Me:oh fuck! " I take out my roger"Please come
up to the bedroom,oh fuck my black ass"
Philani put on some cloves and turn the little
body around

Philani: this guy is heartless, " he look up at me
"this is just a baby maybe 2 months or less" I
couldn't look again "are you OK man?" He stand
up and come stand by me

Me:Um...I will be fine its just I can't deal with
babies I lost many" I shake my head to take
control " let me see" I bend over and take a
look"a bullet straight to heart and between her
eyes" he write what I was saying I stand up
"Who is this guy exactly?"

Philani:we will catch the mother fucker,his
mother will tell us about him"

Me: that's is if he dosent finish her at the
hospital "

Philani:we will ask captain to give us 2 or 3 officers to guard her" I look around for photos

Me:yeah, for now we will visit all hee kids"

Philani: and the babgt,I think she was her grandchild, "

Me: Let's go ,I will take this two photos"

Philani:so she have two sons and 3 daughter's "

Me:it seems so,gosh this not is a headache already but I know he will visit his mother tonight "

Philani: how sure are you?"

Me:I have dealt with criminals fuck that killers before and is what they do if one of thier victims survive thier knife"

[8/30, 8:18 AM] Mk: #Continuation

#Thandaza

I'm waiting for my mom to come home she was supposed to come home 2 hours ago.I guess she stops somewhere before coming home,I put on my push ins and take my phone then lock the back door and go out.I know I'm going to be shouted at by My father for going out this late but fuck off I'm 23 and working Philani likes acting like my father! He will be strong and

he have to move out. As I was taking a turn to another street my mom's car blind me with lights

Mom: where to this late!' She shouted because inside her car Bonakele's voice is high ,lol

Me: I wanted to follow you" she reduce the volume laughinh

Mom: how old are you again? Ndaza you have a little sister stop being a baby"

Me: is thee a problem needing your mother?"
She sip her mouth with her finger and throw the imaginary keys outside

Mom: hop in baby I missed you too.I hope you didn't cook"

Me: I was tired so me and cooking was not best friends today" she take a uturn " where are we going?"

Mom: to eat ,out" I look at myself

Me: bit mom, I'm in my night dress"

Mom:you were going to the hospital wearing them so what's the different? "

Me: Mom! I wasn't going to reach at the hospital I was going to wait for you at that street"

Mom: you look fine to me unless you are afraid to come across your boyfriend who by now knows how you look in your nighties "

Me: OK" I say defeated well mom is a midwife. I work at FNB. We soon arrive when we work inside we bump at this handsome guy holding a girl by waist he didn't even say sorry to me, I massage my forehead

Girl: say sorry baby"

Him: don't start with me Mamakhe" I look at the girl and my eyes widen

Me: Thandiwe! Oh my God its you my name is..."
Mom pinch me I look at her and she shake her head" I'm I used to go to primary with you wow

you look good" I'm going to kill mom for this
just meet my sister and she doesn't want me to
introduce myself to her

Thandi: oh wow nice to see you but I don't
remember you"

Me.: its OK,you were young,you look beautiful "
she smile

Thandi: thank you,you look stunning too" she
turn to my mother and Greet her" hello Ma"

Mom: how are you doing my child"

Him: baby let's go ,I'm hungry" she frown
looking at him

Thandi: Thabo a hello won't kill you"

Him: it will kill me " he turn to my mother " hello
Ma I'm sorry im not usually like this I do greet
elders but today its my worst day" mom smile
and pat his shoulder

Mom: I understand my child "

Him:thank you," he look at me" you look like the
guy I'm working with and he is annoying"

Me: you are annoying as well"

Mom: Ndaza let's go" mom have to call me
Ndaza in front of my sister ag!

Me: by Thandiwe"

Thandi: see you" they turn and work to this sport car he open the door for her.

Me: he is so rude ag I hate him already he is not good for her"

Mom: look at that, he loves her rude or not,just look at him he behaves when she give him the look"

Me: and he have to tell me that I look like someone "

#Thabo

Thandi is not happy with what I did out there and seriously I don't give a fuck.

Me: mamakhe"

Thandi: Thabo can I get a breath? "

Me: from me?"

Thandi: yeasi from you"

Me: I annoy you?"

Thandi: kakhulu futhi" I eat in silent then wash my plate after eating I then sit across her

Me: I will go to jail for murder " she ignores me "
Philani Tshuma will die if he continue touching you or looking at you like you are his" she turn and look at me

Thandi: You need a deliverance my boy"

Me: you found this funny? How will you feel if a girl hugs me, look at my pictures and tell me that we will meet soon "

Thandi: don't make your problems mine, I don't know Philani and I don't cheat I'm not loose so you don't have to kill him" I trust Thandi I know she won't dream of cheating that's how she is but it's Philani I don't trust, I take a sigh

Me: why is he looking at you like that"

Thandi: should you be asking him this? "

Me: I'm sorry " she come and lay next to me putting her head on my thighs

Thandi: Maybe he want to annoy you,are you too like good partners? "

Me: we always fight over you" she laughs" its not funny Thandi I'm scared he will charm you and take you from me" I say my voice breaking.Why im I trembling?

Thandi: I will not talk to him even if he tries to OK,don't be like that and trust me.This guy clearly want to drive you crazy"

Me: I don't want to lode you Thandi where will I found a woman like you? And he said I don't deserve you" she frown

Thandi: This guy is emotionally abusing you Thabo and he is provoking you to fight him I'm glad you didn't fight with him don't give him the satisfaction my love" she kiss my cheek" is that a smile? God Thabo you are such a cry baby" I laugh

Me: When you don't show emotions they say you are rude when you show emotions you are a cry baby ijoo

[8/30, 8:18 AM] Mk: Insert 39

#Thandi

Yola and I are eating steak and salad. The meat have too much spices If Sir Honorable Thabo Mbatha hear or see this I will be good as dead!

Yola: You know what let's enjoy our day music

on " I take the remote and play The Weekend<<>>BLINDING LIGHTS .I put it on repeat and get in the kitchen and take out fanta Orange for Yola then I take Ironbrew I do t like it but right this moment I'm craving it.

Me: cheers to pregnant devils"

Yola: cheers " We start dancing jumiping Swagging our hips left to right still jumping like kids on the jumping cattle.

Me: yszini chubby? "

Yola: No tell me....wait! Did you just said chubby?" She asks raising her voice I nod not so sure she smash me with potato salad on my face" I trusted you! How can you call me fat

while you are the one looking like a hippo" no she didn't I smash her face with potato salad we started hitting each other with good

Me: how dare you call me fat! Thabo knows that I'm not fat !"

Yola: I'm not Thabo girly! Fuck you!" the door open and in walked a crew we didn't expect

Us: what the hell are you doing here!" We shout

Kago: whoa! Are you trying to be funny or you are drunk" we look at each other then run to the bathroom my God I look like a witch.

Yola: mxm,friend what are they doing here?"

Me: the same question I'm asking myself, I was enjoying our little party"

Yola: well you ruined it by calling me fat"

Me: You started it"

Yola: you started it by calling me chuuby"

Thabo: girls come out now"

Us: get out of our flat!"

Phenyo: are you drunk... Wait what is thi" we listen and the shouts started

Thabo: Thandi you were drinking cold drink when you know you arw carrying my child! Oh my God! Is this spice or?"

Phenyo: YOLANDA!" she jumped and I laugh so hard I know I'm scared but the way she jumped

Yola: you are laughing "

Me: sorry babes"

Thabo: Thandiwe come out"

Me: you want to beat me"

Thabo: have I ever beat you?"

Me:

Thabo: come out

Me: you are angry ik not coming"

Thabo: I won't do anything "

Me:You want to beat me"

Thabo: Yeyi wena Thandiwe o seka wa mphaphela do you know my slap(don't shit on me) since when do I beat girls?"

Me:I don't know your slap but I don't trust you"

Thabo:I'm breaking this door now"

Me: Thabo hayi ! I didn't want to eat this spicy meat and cold drink,the cravings get hard everyday I can't help myself. Of course you

won't understand because you are not pregnant
all you do is fuck me and boom I'm pregnant
this is nor fair guys!" I fake a cry

Yola: yes its not fair,all you do is fuck us and
when we are pregnant you want us to eat what
you want ,that meat was wanted by your babies
hayi thina"

Thabo: Why are you crying? "

Me:because you are shouting "

Phenyo: open the door baby I swear I won't do
anything "

Yola: I want Kago to start d at the door,I don't

trust you fuckers"

Kago: OK I'm here" I unlock the door and peek outside Kago laughed

Kago: I didn't know you talk but scared"

Me: Kago everyone talks everyone is scared of something and right noe your gorilla friend is scaring me for real"he chuckle

Thabo: come sit here " ihe pat next to him I slowly walk to him and sit.He put his arm around my waist" when I tell our baby here that you called me a gorilla don't deny it" I giggle

Me: as long as you don't have a proof I will deny"

Thabo: how are you?" He says looking in my eyes I blush" you arw even blushing ? Where you even crying? " I hit his chest

Me: remember you are under my roof I will call the security to escort you out" he laughs

Thabo: Mamakhe please meet my new partner Philani " I look at him and smile

Me: hello bhuti philani" he smile and stand up

Philani: can I hug you" I stand up

Me: yeah sure..." We hug

Thabo: that's enough, don't touch her " I look at Thabo

Me: Thabo!" He dosent look at me he type something in his phone

Thabo: the guy have a silly crush on you so ik not going to allow him near you"

Me:jooo!"

Philani: we will meet soon,right?" I look at him confused

Me: meet soon?" He put his hands on his pockets a d look at me,Is Thabo telling the truth? Why is he looking at me like I'm the last woman in earth?

Philani: don't worry wena ngwana" he go back and sit down.I look at Thabo he click his tongue Kago and phenyo laughed

[8/30, 8:18 AM] Mk: Insert 40

#Thandi

Thabo is so annoying ,sometimes I feel like hitting him with a hot pan.

Me: what was that all about?"

Thabo: What babs?"

Me:you being rude to that girl?"

Thabo: I'm so tired can i rest? I have an early shift tomorrow"

Me: really? OK before you go to your early shift I want my clothes back at the flat,I'm not moving in with you this is a serious case you kidnapped me"

Thabo: did I force you to come with me? I just helped you pack your bags,come on babe"

Me:you are so annoying and..." He cut me

Thabo: you will hit me with a hot pan I knlwy,I mean babe its your everyday song" he laughs after saying that I clicked my tongue

Me: you think its funny,im not going to move in with you im going back tomorrow "

Thabo: Mamakhe stop stressing yourself too much my boy will suffer,beside who is going to stay with you there because Phenylo took his woman too"

Me: more like forcing us! Hayi man nxa" I go upstairs and he run behind me

Thabo: babe! Wait! Wait! Wait! Wait! Babe I thought maybe you will love it here I mean staying with me under one roof? "

Me: well I HATE IT" I turn around and continue taking steps he grab my arm

Thabo: sthandwa Sam wait,Are you mad? I'm sorry but you are not going back there. I have to watch you lately you have been feeling sick and..." I give him a look

Me: don't you dare use my pregnancy on your stupid reason hayi Thabo you were supposed to be a lawyer instead of a cop!" He giggle" what's funny

Thabo: Nothing at all" he hold my hand" are you mad? Babe don't go back move in with me"

Me; Hayi nkosi yami kodwa!and stop talking like a black american its annoying " that's how he talks but today is annoying me especially when he says BABE!

Thabo: I'm so mad baby, you don't know that is

how I talk?" I roll my eyes and turn around again. I open his door my clothes are inside

Me: Mara Thabo you were supposed to talk to me before taking my clothes back there" he stand behind me and wrap his arms around my tummy

Thabo: I'm sorry babe, I tend to forget" he go and lay on the bed looking at me " what are you doing? leave them I will pack them tomorrow " I smile and rub my belly

Me: thanks babakhe" he look at my belly then back at me

Thabo: what do you thinking we arw having, a boy or a girl?'

Me: I don't know what I know is I'm carry our baby"

Thabo: mxm so boring" he come to me and touch it" I want a boy Thabo Jr hello TJ how are you? " I shake my head annoyed

Me: Yazi Thabo uyadelela Yini TJ? Mxm Thabo Jr Thabo Jr wamasimba" he burst out laughing

Thabo: Zihigh I hormones zakho babe? They are at 99° " he laughs even more

Me: mxm,I'm carrying a girl "

Thabo: don't crash my hopes babe"

Me: you are so obsessed with boy "

Thabo: No,I just want a boy child that's all"

Me: Thabo should I be worried that you won't move our child if it a girl?" He look at MD for a while then chuckle

Thabo: Im going to love my kids equally boy or girl,but I want a boy as my first child" he says with a smile

Me: but your first kids were boys"

Thabo: Ado you see them around maybe?" He suddenly sound cold and angry.

Me: Thabo did I say something wrong? " haibo why the sudden change of behaviour? I mean we were just fine few minutes ago

Thabo: you don't get to talk about them" he stand up and walk out leaving me in confusion I go and stand by the huge glass window and move the curtain a little to see the view of the city. Thabo's house is beautiful and it stand were you can see the lights of the city from afar in gold. I see his car driving away in a high speed I go to the bed and pick my phone then dial him

Me: come on babe answer the damn phone" I call maybe 15 times but he just ignores my calls." Ag! He should go and fuck himself I didn't sag anything hurtful maybe he is on his periods who knows" My mind went back to my call with Malume.

Malume: baby girl" he answers on the third ring

Me: unjani lumes?"

Malume: What kind of creature is lumes? What kind of ass is that dose it have teeth maybe?" I laugh

Me: depleted is DSTV" he burst out too

Malume: imali yami badala ! Ihambe for free eskolo bengithi ngiya kufindisa kanti hayi wena you were just going there to increase the number of learners, what is depleted is DSTV? yebo iphelile I subscription,I didn't watch my favorite shows" I laugh at his tone

Me: favorite shows you mean football?"

Malume: I'm strssef Thandi "

Me: I will pay for it tomorrow don't worry"

Malume: ekuseni Thandiwe "

Me: OK,um..malume about those people is it possible to meet them tomorrow? "

Malume: are you ready? "

Me: I don't know but I'm curious to know who are this people "

Malume: you keep saying people as if ...Mxm look those kids look like you it dosent need a DNA you are siblings " I sigh

Me: I trust you malume that you won't put me in

danger" he keep quite then...

Malume: I will never put you in danger intentionally " I smile

Me: I know,and that's why I love you.You always put me first before anything and Malume I don't blame you for what you did months ago you were trying to give me a better life and go yo varsity"

Malume: I don't know what will have happened if..."

Me: OK,I'm going to end this call before you tell me your sob story " we laugh

Malume: usile weThandiwe "

Me: I take after my lovely Lumes"I laugh after saying that wait for it...here comes the insult

Malume: kanti Lumes umdidi Ka bani?" What di I say" anyway I will call them they stay in Jo'burg with thier mothey both working and baby?"

Me: yes malume?"

Malume: im sorry I have gone behind your back and meet thier mother "

Me: you have met her? "

Malume: yebo baby girl"

Me: I know whatever youeeting meeting about is not going to hurt me because My lumes will never Hurt"

Malume: yazin Thandi end this stupid of a call "
I laugh

Me: OK lumes I love you lumes"

Malume: Mina ngiya kuzonda" he laughs after sating that.Later on still Thabo didn't come back home OK Thandiwe sleep.

I open my eyes and there stand Thabo Mbatha he is wearing a bullet proof ontop of a black blue t shirt his boots are shining--- black shinning he take his gun and put it on his belt on the waist it is hanging I'm I wrong if I say he looks hot in that? He turn around

Thabo: oh sleep head you are awake" he kiss my lips

Me: where did you spend the night? Are you cheating on me?" He pause and look at me

Thabo: babe,I was hear with you" I start sobbing

Me: you are lying ,you went to your baby mama " he try go explain but I throw tantrums

Thabo: this I can't deal,what do you want me to say? Lie maybe?"

Me: you went to kelly because she gave you boys and I can't"

Thabo: OK this is absurd I'm going to work see you later"

Me: go ahead and run from your problems
MORON!"

Thabo: baby,today I'm going after a dangerous criminal and I won't concetrate if I leave you like this "

Me: you are lying Thabo,you didn't sleep here"

Thabo: mamakhe I will nevet cheat on you
Never! Especially with a. Ex, Can you calm down
you are stressing the baby"

Me: you see all you care about is about this
damn baby you don't care about me! That's why
you left me all alone in this house and go God
knows where" he look at me and stand up he
kiss my check

Thabo: I love you" then out he goes.I call the
only friend I have

Yola: mmmm"

Me: Thabo is cheating" I cry

Yola:What! Are you serious ?"

Me: he didn't sleep here" she sigh

Yola: are you sure because we dropped him around 2?"

Me: you dropped him?"

Just borrowed phone do I can drop this.

[8/30, 8:19 AM] Mk: Insert 41

#Narrated

Thabo and Philani hide behind an abandoned building waiting for the car that was coming. They knew very well that is the workers of the drug lord they are after.

Philani: So....What are we going to tell captain?
"Thabo looked at him and shake his head chuckling

Thabo: I don't want to work with a guy that can't take risk,who is captain? Akere he gave us this case so whatever he says dosent matter anymore" Philani chuckle in disbelief

Philani: that boss if yours is a psycho " they laughed " look the car is about to pass"Thabo look behind to see if there is no another car coming,they bend down hiding from the truck ,they jumped over as soon as it passes them

,they stop on the middle of the road Philani removed his badge

Philani: Police! Stop the car !" He showed the driver" can you please borrow us your car we want to go after that truck we believe it...."

Thabo: hey fuck off the car! " he removes his gun and point at them

Philani: What the fuck! Ask nicely "

Thabo: I don't have time for shit,we are probably going to save his family by arresting that mothetfucker" he looks back inside the car" I'm sorry if I'm harsh but nawe uslow too much " the nani get out of the car

Man: bring back my car without a scratch "

Philani: we will sir,thank you"

Thabo: I'm not promising anything " he get inside the car and speed off

Philani: whoa! Whoa I have a mother and two sisters that I don't want to leave" he shout st Thabo

Thabo: don't be a sissy.....Hello Mamakhe " he answers his phone

Philani: tell me you are joking! Put that call on speaker! You will course an accident "

Thabo: OK,jeez! " he does so" how are you doing?"

Thandi: I love you" he smiles

Thabo: You have no idea that you making me happy saying that,I love you too"

Thandi: I'm sorry,I don't know what I was thinking"

Thabo: hormones! "

Thandi: what?"

Thabo: nothing sthandwa Sam,noe that you arw not angry anymore I can start my day with a clear mind"

Thandi: happy to hear that see you later" she

end the call leaving Thabo with a huge smile he turn and look at Philani who is rolling eyes

Thabo: what man,are you jealous?" Philani laughed

Philani: jealous for what exactly? look man just know that you are not good enough for her you are so arrogant"

Thabo: heard that before so IRS not new and probably I'm not surprised "

Philani: Yoh!look out !" Thabo didn't see it coming so the bullet hit his right hand

Thabo: fuck! Fight back "

Philani: we need them alive !"

Thabo: Hey come and drive then"

Philani: ok fine," he loafs his gun and sticks his head out then starts shouting " Fuck! Fuck!"

Thabo: the tire Philani" he shot the tire and the truck starts going side to side they are now in between the big Mall and chaos is everywhere making it hard for cars to move but the truck drove through not minding if they hit people or not

Thank: move! Move! " he honks the truck drive through a grocery shop the drugs and human parts have been falling out of the truck from the outside until this shop

Philani: oh hell no is that... "

Thabo: yes !"they get out of the car and run to the truck gunshot were head from the inside of the shop as people fled.The suspects run away and the two detectives (Thabo and Philani) chase after them.

Thabo: cops,stop or I will shot!" They didn't listen instead they run away hiding with people when Thabo is about to shot. They disappear in the crown Thabo kicked a bottle angrily

Philani: don't worry man we will catch them,let's go back to the truck"

Thabo: yeah sure" they went back there and they are welcome by other cops and Captain.

He clap his hands looking at them

Captain: well done boys Wow! Mbatha and Tshuma what a wonderful job you just did today" Thabo hold his waist and look away he knew that the captain was just being sarcastic. " tell me boys,when you wake up you just call each other and say' ,hello Philani hello Thabo today let's see what w are going to piss the captain with' and I know Thabo will say' oh there is this criminal let go after him let's paint the town with drugs and human parts that will definitely piss the captain off' inst that right UH!" He shout looking at them both,Thabo hold his bleeding hand " Oh no oh no would you look at that! What is that Philani !Thabo! "

Thabo: captain stop shouting, that is a penis,a white man's penis"

Captain: I know what that is'''

Thabo: the. Why were you asking "

Captain:Are you proud of what you did? Look at those people who are trying to make a living with those fruit WELL DONE BOYS,office now"
Philani look at Thabo and get in a police van
Thabo followed and they head to the office.As soon as they get in The captain start shouting again.Thabo ignored him and go straight to see thier police doctor

Captain: I'm still talking Thabo mabatha"

Thabo: keep talking then Mabatha keng (what is Mabatha)

Captain: Oh gosh I will end up having grey hair because of you Thabo You already changed Philani into your behaviour "

Thabo: I love you too Captain, and oh the General called"

Captain: what did he say?" He hold his waist

Thabo: that he is not feeling well"

Captain: why did he call you? Are you perhaps his Boss? "

Thabo; Why can't you just call him and ask him that question?" Philani didn't mean to but he end up laughing he wonder why Thabo is like

this even with his boss,well the guy is good at his work they nerf him more than he need this work that's why he dosent care about throwing insults to the captain. He is also rich so being a detective its just a hooby Thabo loves his job.That what Philani figured out Gosh but the mother fucket has no heart at all

Philani: Thabo,the car"

Thabo: what car?"

Philani: we were driving? "

Thabo: what about it? He will come and collect it here he knows were we work don't worry about the windows my company will fix it" oh how can he forget the guy have a bunch of

mechanics in his company.

Captain: both of you go home there is nothing you can do here "

Philani walk behind Thabo.

Philani: How is your hand?"

Thabo: why do you care? "

Philani; I just care because of Thandi,I know she will freak out " Thabo stops

Thabo: why are you after my girlfriend? "

Philani: yes girlfriend not wife don't feel so special "

Thabo: I have to go before I lose my temper "
Philani shrugs

Philani: look man, I'm not crazy I can't date Thandi even though she is beautiful "

Thabo: Say one more word I will kick your balls, I know you are after her "

Philani: I'm not after her, unless you sleep with your sister "

Thabo: what does that supposed to mean "
philani scratch his head

Philani: well you were going to find it sooner so what the use of keeping it a secret to you too"

Thabo: I swear I'd yoy did something that will puss me off in pulling this trigger " he point the gun at him

Philani: Thandi is my sister" Thabo pulled the trigger in shock..

[8/30, 8:19 AM] Mk: Continuation

#Yola

Its 12 in the noon and I just woke up,not because I wanted to wake up but because someone has decided to break the father of my children's door I take my robe that is hanging on

the all and wear Pheny's slippers. Speaking of Pheny the guy is amazing I mean when he want to go see Doreen he tells me if I can't reach him I should know that he is at Doreen so its up to me whether I call her or not. I open the door yawning!

Doreen: oh hell no! What are you doing here? Did you sleep here?" She says getting inside

Me: hello sister girlfriend I'm good too thanks for asking no I didn't sleep here I moved here " she turn around and hold her tummy

Doreen: what! You can't move in here what about me? And Pheny said I should do his laundry "

Me: OK, you know your boyfriend's house so get

to it moghurl" I say calmly wondering why will Phenyoy say such knowing that I'm in his house!

Doreen: aren't you going to give me space ,go out maybe"

Me: OK Doreen look,if we are going to do this together I mean dating the same guy you have to compromise---sacrifice girl.You think its easy for me to open this door for you knowing you are Phenyoy's girlfriend? " she sigh and put her head on her hands

Doreen: you are right I'm sorry,I don't know why I come here at the first place "

Me: the laundry " she laughs

Doreen: was lying ,maybe jealousy brought me here, I knew that I will find you here OE something bit I didn't expect to see you moved in"

Me: I hope yoi won't move in too"

Doreen: I want to of course but you are right, I should just concentrate on my relationship with Phenyο not you,because it will course fights between us"

Me: right,I don't want to fight for phenyo me and you are not friends we are not a team unless Phenyο cheat on us that's when we become a team and beat the hell out of him"

Doreen: why him and not the girl?"

Me: hello did the girl know that Thabo is dating?
Did she go and pursue him? "

Doreen: same thing,let me go to my house.I'm
sorry and I hope you will not hate my child
because I know I love junior"

Me: I love Phenyso so if that baby is his then I
will love him or her " she stand up and I walk her
to the door.I have to call a meeting with the
both of them and set boundaries. She dosent
come to my house Yes my house Phenyso will
move her out of that little flat if she want.This is
my kid's house ,if she needs something she
calls her boyfriend hayi coming to my
house.And she is so stupid immature Bitch!
Next time I'm not being nice I will show her the
road to hell.

#Thabo

I pull the trigger Bang!

Phenyo: Haaaaaaa!" I put my gun back and laughed, I bent die and laugh my ass out."its not funny how can yoy pull the trigger when you are pointing directly at me" I laugh one MRE time

Me: are you dead? Did the bullet go through your skull? " I dust my trousers and stop laughing I give him a serious look

Philani: hayi dude don't give me that look"

Me: repeat what you said"

Philani: I said don't give me that lo...." I cut him

Me: hayi man sissy boy not that,what you said before I pull the trigger " he look at me

Captain: what in the hell are you shooting at Mbatha!" I turn annoyed

Me: waitse leburu le a team(this Boer pisses off you know) I wasn't shooting Sir "

Captain: Thabo ,I'm warning you,don't ever scare us like that again I thought maybe we are under atake"

Me; Again Leburu(Boer) its not me"

Captain: I know the sound of your gun Thabo

mxm" he went back in and I can still hear his voice shouting at officers" you ,you said you want to be a detective but you arw doing nothing ,nothing at all well My boy news flash I don't promote headless chickens " I chuckle I swear if he can't shout the world will stop

Me: Philani " I turn back and look at him

Philani: let's go to my car its not far from here"

Me: Why were you drying at the first place?"

Philani: Because I can "

Me: OK sissy boy" we walk to the parking lot " so,?" I say as soon as we get in the car he hand

me a photo of a man I look at it then back at him" what should I do with this?"

Philani: look at that man the. Look at me don't we look alike?" Yeah they do lookalike

Me: what's the point of this?"

Philani: that's my father "

Me: so where do I fit? It's not like my mom sleepy with him"

Philani: well your late mother in-law did?"

Me:Mxm,this is useless, my baby is bored where ever she is and I'm here intertaining

rubbish"

Philani: You arw so stupid ,don't you see Thandi in me or my father? Thandiwe is my sister "

Me: What!" I take the photo and look at it then at Philani" how...whe ...i mean..jeez!" i bang the car

Philani: this car was my last gift from my father becareful"

Me: I can always replace it" I take a box of cigarettes out of my pocket and light one,he opens the window

Philani: I hate you for my sister, you don't deserve her at all.She looks like someone who

is so innocent and humble and you..my God!
You have no remorse you don't care about
anyone beside yourself" I puff and turn to him
then release the smko on his face he coughs

Me: You no nothing about me so don't tell me
shit!"

Philani: well for starters I know you are a jerk ,I
don't even know if you love her" I grab hi by
the collar

Me: look sissy boy,I don't care if you are her
brother or not don't expect respect from me
because I hate you for making me believe yoy
are after my girl.One more thing don't talk
bullshit,I'm not going to prove a point just to
show how much I love her IRS non of your
business from my side"

Philani: I'm glad I'm your partner I will be watching you, Moron" I chuckle and let go of him

Me: Good luck my body guard"

Philani: I don't need it"

Me: is that whore your sister? " I point at the photo

Philani: I will punch your rotten mouth if you ever utter those words again" I laugh

Me: Yeah right ,brother in-law. She is so forward wa phapha so different from Thandi. And you followed me to the flat because you k ew I'm daring your sister? "

Philani: what are you going to do about it?"

Me: nothing ,anyway good luck today.I over heard Thandi talking to her uncle she is meeting you'll today " he smiles

Philani: that's great news" mxm let me wipe his smile

Me: you have a sexy mother, I'm going to get her numbers " he charged to me and I pull out my gun" one more step and you are dead" I say smiling I don't want to fight my baby's brother that will make both my relationship with her and hers with Philani shake because it will be hard for her to pick a side

Philani: fuck you, I'm out of here" he get in his car

Me : run coward! Run to mummy, anyway after your family meeting don't forget that we are going to the hospital "

Philani: Yeah sure, konje the bustard killed one of the police" I know he is scared why did he choose this work then?

Me: yeah and I hope you are not next to be killed"

Philani: fuck you ! What kind of creature are you?
"

Me: the one who is fucking your sister how
dose it feel being my partner knowing that in
the morning I cone to work after making love to
your sister" I ask to piss him off akere he was
busy making me feel insecure is my time
now.I'm shock really I don't know if I will tell
Thandi that Philani is her brother abd that bitch!

[8/30, 8:19 AM] Mk: Insert 42 (short)

#Phenyo

Around lunch i drive to see my
girlfriend.....Doreen I miss her I didn't see her
yesterday. So Kago said he will stay behind and
eat the cafeteria not far from work.I unlock her
door yes I have her spare keys. She is wearing a

three quarter jean with an oversized t shirt---
she look good in them I go behind her and kiss
her neck she giggle

Me: I though you will be terrified? " she stand up
and put both her hands around my neck and we
share a kiss

Doreen: I smelt your cologne, so yeah" I sit next
to her she was looking ---reading a pregnancy
book our photos on top of the couche.I pick one
we took the first time I meet her" you were such
a charmer" I gasp

Me: I'm not a charmer anymorw?"

Doreen: You will always be ,Do you remember
why we took this photo?" I laugh

Me: I said I will remind you with it how you rejected me but later you ended up giving in" she hit my shoulder

Doreen: how did you knew that I will give in?"

Me: you said it yourself I'm a charmer" she burst out laughing showing her sliver tooth,Doreen was a nice humble girl until recently. Yeah you guessed right Yolanda was the issue. Doreen changed after finding out that I'm back with Yola,I mean she was a bitch when she is around Kelly and Palesa.Can I confess something? Well please don't tell them ,between kelly,palesa and Doreen the matured one is Palesa the rest owaii but I love Doreen just the way she is I will try to change her opponio about people.

Doreen: did you eat?" I smile

Me: no that's why I come here I knew you always cook" she stand up

Doreen: well lucky you I cooked enough to take me for two days" I lick my lips,Doreen is a great cook and she loves cooking,Yola? Well she is also a great cook but she dosent love pots(cooking)

Me: you are a life saver I will carry some tomorrow" she turned to me

Doreen: Tomorrow" I hold her waist

Me: mmm tomorrow, I'm spending the night here" she jumps up and down like a kid who have won packets of sweets,I started to feel

bad since we get back together I haven't spend time or the night with her" I'm sorry for neglecting you" she shake her head

Doreen: I know you are but don't make me feel unloved because it will course fights between me and that bi...I mean Yolanda"

Me: Doreen,since I get back with you two,I have never heard Mama Ka Junior cursing your name or badmouthing you,so ke a go kopa(so I'm begging you) don't disrespect her" she nod

Doreen: I'm sorry I will try .I will do anything to make this work because I can't survive if I lose you" she look down wiping her tears

Me: I'm sorry that I'm making the both of you

feel this way it is not my intention to hurt you but I promise to love you equally if you work with me here we have kids on the way and I will love to marry you" she wipe her coming tear and smile

Doreen: arw you proposing?"

Me: no" she laughs

Doreen: damn you are so straight " I cleat my throat

Me: that's why you have a bun in the oven its because I'm straight "

Doreen: hawu Phenyoy, I didn't mean it like that" she hold her mouth yeyi g not to laugh

Me: mxm I know ,come here"

Doreen: eat first" she take a plate of food and put it in front of me

Me: Real Makoti" she smile

Doreen: so who are you going to marry first?"

Me: if it wasin my power I will marry you'll same day same hour" her mouth open

Doreen: what about our honey moon? We go together too? "

Me: No,we go differently"

Doreen: I was at your house today and I embarrassed myself in front of Yolanda" I drop my spoon and look at her" oh don't worry we didn't fight the girl made sure of that"

Me: the girl?"

Doreen: I mean Yolanda"

Me: what were you doing there?"

Doreen: Really Phenyoy? I thought we are in a relationship the three of us have to communication, how do you move her in without talking to me?" I sigh she is right I

should have told her and here her side of story

Me: I have no excuse sthandwa Sam,i admit I was wrong to not talk to you about it.Even her she didn't know she was moving in I just kidnapped her" she laughs

Doreen: you do things Shem,so where dose that leave me? You are making us hate each other why her and not me?"

Me: like I said I was not thinking of the outcome of thisfuck "

Doreen: its OK,Yolanda is OK with me and she is really trying to be civil with me and I will not fight her because it could cost me my relationship " I smile at her

Me: what happen to Doreen?"

Doreen: Yolanda happened yazi I was fuming when I saw her wearinh your clothes in my heard I was like Bitch gotta know me today she even made me more mad when she said she moved in.I throw a tantrum and you know what she did?" I shake my head" she killed me with respect and kindness like the girl was so calm" I laughed that unusual for Yola but I'm happy she was the bigger person

Me: if you two are going to fight for me I'm out if it non of my business as long as I know who is spending the night with me today the rest its all in you.Don't bring your dramas in my bedroom when you fight with your sister girlfriend don't tell me I don't want to be caught between because I'm not choosing anyone "

Doreen: I'm nor going to fight ,I was embarrassed to the core,that girl have a big mouth why didn't she shout back at me" I look at her

Me: you will never handle Yolanda.I'm glad you are willing to meet her half way anyway my job to the both of you is to love and respect you,treat you like queens mother's of my kids those fights don't include me if you are not happy the door is open "

#Thabo

I open the door and I hear Selena Gomez's voice ,don't get me wrong I don't love or hate her but I love some of her songs and this one I think I hate it the lyrics yrrr! That's how I am if I feel like the song is not encouraging me to love

harder(when its about love) I delete or pass.I
hate some songs because I don't see myself
without Thandi.

Thandi: do you stay up late?

So you dont dream?

When your lips touch another

I want you to feel me

I want you to feel me

When you dance with somebody

I want you to feel me

I want to feel me" I press pause on the remote
she turn around she was singing out loud,louder
than the radio" Thabo!"

Me; where will you be if my lips touch another? "
I asked

Thandi: come on Thabo I just downloaded this
song I want to listen to it actually it is a Bonus
song"

Me: Selena Gomez will depress you"

Thandi: its just a song baby ,well its quiet
talking but its also nice" I shake my head

Me: I'm here we are good we love each other so
why play such song?" She burst out laughing
and I feel hurt she dosent understand why this
kind of lyrics scares me when ever I hear a song
that talks a lot about break ups or Fights I freak

I end up imagine crap like what if Thandi get tired of me?

Thandi: please babe?'

Me: OK,but listen it via headset "

Thandi: babakhe,are you OK? Why are you against this kind of song" I walk in the kitchen and put the KFC ontop of the counter

Me: I brought you hot wings" she hug me from behind I turn around and hug her to

Thandi: thank you babe its like you were reading my hormones and craves " OK I didn't mean to laugh but Tf

Me: I didn't know your hormones are written

down?' She laugh biting her wing" is there something I can eat I'm farmished"

Thandi: Marshpotatoes and meat thier is macaroni I cooked this morning when I felt hunger consuming me" I nod" bit I can make you Pap if yoy don't want macaroni or marsh?'

Me: its OK baby I will have marsh and meat" I close the fridge and check the oven to take the food

Thandi: baby what happened to your hand?" She rushes to me and hold it at arm length I kiss her cheek

Me: you worry too much ,I little bullet was in?"

Thandi: a little bullet ? Babe,be serious now"

Me: I was shot this morning chasing that criminal with Philani"

Thandi: oh my God Thabo are you OK?" She touch me everywhere I rollef my eyes but I loved her attention

Me: worry not sthandwa Sam you can see that I'm OK"

Thandi: but you are shot ,shouldn't you be in the hospital now getting help maybe" she was freaking out I laugh a little " Mamakhe calm down you are scaring my boy,I'm fine and no I don't nerd the hospital I'm OK the wound will heal"

Thandi: OK, but I'm driving you"

Me: No thanks" she follow me to the lounge "
baby you can't believe what I'm about to tell
you" she fixes her eyes on me and nod" I know
your brother and sister"

Thandi: how? Don't tell me you fucked her"

Me: you have little faith in me waitse(you know)
" she look down

Thandi: I'm sorry"

Me: Philani is your brother"

Thandi: babe no!" I laugh at her no hayi she is dramatic

Me: I swear by your head"

Thandi: why my head though? "

Me: just"

Thandi: I refuse she can't be my brother "

MW: the girl we meet the night before and her mother is your mother"

Thandi: my god"

Me: do you believe me"

Thandi: you have no reason to lie to me, but

Thabo why did you tell me" I'm confused now
should I have kept quiet

Me: I don't want lies in our relationship

Thandi, where are you going to forgive me if I don't
tell you now what I know" she sighs

Thandi: I hate that you know me so well" she sits
on my lap and kisses me" I don't know if I will like
them"

Me: Philani yes you will like him he is cool, the
sister total pussy" she hits my shoulder " ouch!
Babe!"

Thandi: my sister is not a pussy, she is just
being a girl plus you were a dick yesterday "

Me: I'm a dick right now?" She press play and #FeelMe by Selena continue, I must admit it is nice but not for my heart

Me: I love you please cha he the song to the chainsmoker"

Thandi: I love The chain smoker which song?"

Me:TAKEAWAY"

Thandi: OK T Bose"

Me: I'm not T boss that Mapula boy is so spoilt " she laughs

Thandi: you always have something bad to say about people "

Me: beside yoi and my sister the rest ke shit"

Thandi: even your aunty"

Me: that's my Angel"

[8/30, 8:19 AM] Mk: Continuation

#Thandi

I can't believe my uncle was in Jo'burg and didn't tell me,actually he said he was on his way here when I called him.I take my hand bag and follow Thabo downstairs

Thabo: hay baby are you going to meet God?"
Tryst him to say something out of line

Me: I'm coming"

Thabo : You dressed up just to meet your
siblings?'

Me: huu hayi ah aa Thabo " I raise my hand at
him to stop, he come to my side and Kidd my
lips

Thabo; jealous down even God himself will bow
down at you"

Me:Says Satan"he laugh but the I'm not

Thabo: waitse baby,I don't know why but I miss

my shy person" I roll my eyes smiling

Me: let's go its late" he look at his Rolex and nod" can we pass by..."

Thabo: check the bag sit " I rush out to check it as he close the main door actually sliding it.And it reminds me of something I have been meaning to tell him about.I open his car and they to jump in joy

Me: that's why I love you,you are a great boyfriend,...a...and this looks yummy"

Thabo: eww pig's feet's?" I nod he bought them and hide them here" I knew you will ask me to pass by the shops and buy them so I did it on my way here"

Me: thank you babakhe" I hug him

Thabo: anything for my girl"

Me: I love you"

Thabo: I know " mxm I look out the window as he drive out of the yard I open the window " close it Thandi "

Me: but..."

Thabo: I'm not up for your hormones, NOW!" he bark and I close it I don't know why he didn't close it because he can,I mean he can press the button mxm within a minutes he was out and

pointing a gun at some group

Me: Thabo..."

Thabo: if you dare come out you will join this pieces of shit and I will blow your mind off!" He shout at me I'm frightened why is he pointing the gun and them in fact where was it hidden? No the question is when did he stop the car and get out without me noticing it?

Guy: you think you own this streets just because yoy stay around here?"

Thabo; Oh damn well I own the whole of joburt now piss off! " he kick his balls

Guy: oh fuck! Fuck! Get him fast" Thabo fired the gun on the air I jumped in fright and hit the

dash bord

Thabo: if yoy come near me I will pull the trigger,little girl get in the car now!" I slowly look up and saw a school girl wearing a uniform she looks 14 if not 13 she stay still shaking" i said get in the car for fuck!" She run to the car and I quickly unlock it she get at the back sit

Girl: please I didn't do anything don't kill me " I look at her

Me: I'm not a killer ,relax" she nod I look back at Thabo who is now fighting for the gun with 3 guys.He finally defeat them and call for back up after cuffing them with ropes thet used to cuff the girl" what's going on?"

Girl: they kidnapped me from school yesterday "

Me: what!" She start crying"wait you can't cry now you are safe"

Girl: I want to go home my mother and brother are worried about me,and she is very sick"

Thabo come and open the driver's door then take out water he take his T shirt off and wipe his face before drinking the water he then pour the rest on his head

Thabo: girl you can't open your mouth and make noise for my girl abd baby shut up "

Me: Thabo "

Thabo: ik not talking to you,this girls like attention when someone passes through thier school gate with a beast car they cat walk there

so they can be seen, girly you will die " the Girl sniff

Girl: ngiya xolisa bhuti"

Thabo: go xolisa to your mother I'm sure the poor lady have a heart attack where ever she is, stay away from friends like that" the girl nod

Me: what do you mean?"

Thabo: she was reported yesterday and her friends said she went away with her sugar daddy Imagine the crap baby"

Girl: oh my God I'm good as dead"

Thabo: if I was you I will be planning my funeral because your mom is boiling now ship up stop crying ,go home and be a hood girl" the police van stop by" take those fools and lock them I will see them tomorrow "he start the car

Me: baby how did you saw them?"

Thabo: Its my job to see that something is offish about a certain person"we drop the girl at her place then drive to Tshuma residents, we park and go to the door Thabo knocked a few minutes later The door opened I come face to face with the brother I smile nervously

Me: hi" he clear his throat looking at me

Philani: hi Thandi,can I hug you"

Thabo: save that for later my girl is pregnant and its cold outside can we come in?" Again trust him to say something opposite he open the door wider and move aside

Philani: oh sorry I forgot about that,please come in" they look at each other and smile a little

Voice: is that her or?" Whoever was it was shouting

Philani: yes Thandaza " we follow him inside.

[8/30, 8:19 AM] Mk: Inset 43

#kago

I knocked at the main house my jacket hanging on my shoulder, I'm so tired and I just wanted to be with Palesa but the girl went to support hee friend Kelly apparently she is going through

some rough time. I didn't ask because I really don't care.

Mom: What are you doing here, Inst your house behind mine?" I peek inside

Me: mama hle tla ke tsene "(please mom let me in) she laughs before moving aside I get in and throw myself on the couche something broke

Mom: you look tired ,what's wrong?"

Me: hey mama ,I'm so tired and hungry. Was on my feet the whole day investigating about a case" she nod

Mom: sorry my son neh,let me warm you the leftovers,go and bath in the meantime" Kagiso come down stairs, wearing his favorite pinky with white heart gown ,I can't get used to him looking and acting like a girl so I burst in laughter

Kagiso: o tshega eng wena?(what are you laughing at?)" Kago my make up! Bathong!" He hold his head

Me: what about your makeup? "

Kagiso: your ass is ontop of my expensive make up "

Me: ag! You can't cry for some stupid make up "

Kagiso:It was a gift from Bae! I want it back"

Me: don't be a girl,why did you being it here anyway?" He stomp hee feet's in the tiles

Kagiso: I wanted to be with mom,she was bored,buy my make up boy other wise I will rearrange your room"

Me: you won't dare "

Kagiso: oh I dare,mxm you are so ugly I can't believe you are my twin" mom laughed from the kitchen

Me: if um ugly you are too "

Mom: Koore Kago what are you doing to my

son?"

Me: you mean your daughter "

Kagiso: pussy!"

#Thandi

Philani lead us to the dining room where food was ready, I broke in to a huge smile when I see Malume we hugged

Me: I thought you were joking "

Malume: I'm glad I disappointed you mtshana" I laugh

Thabo: Hello everyone, hello malume"

Malume: hey Thabo unjani? I hope you are still treating my daughter well " Thabo hpur his hand around my shoulder and peck my forehead then smile

Thabo: I will akwys make her happy,even on my death bed"

Thandaza: wow how sweet" she smiles wider that I thought she is doing that purposely,she then hug me tightly" mntase Khaya I finally meet" I wrap my arms around her

Me: good to see you too"

Thandaza : kunini siku tuna Mara? You are so beautiful mmm you look like Philani more than

I" we laugh" such a betrayal"

Philani: I feel so proud right now but don't worry little sis you also look like us "

Thandaza: but you and Thandiwe are...."

Mrs Tshuma: Ok, OK kids that's enough," she hug me too and tell us to see down" how are you mkhwenyan?"

Thabo: fresh and alive ma'am,how are you doing?"

Mrs Tshuma: I'm good my son,what happened to your hand, you were fine last night"

Thabo: got shot this morning "

Thandaza: I new it! You are a thug and I saw right through you.who wears like that and those tattoos"

Philani: can you please chill,Thabo got shot this morning when we were chasing some drug dealer "

Thandaza: you work together "

Philani: he is my partner yes" she look down embarrassed, ow I think this one is forward she have a big mouth but don't worry I will sort her out or Yolanda will I can't count on Thabo because he will insult her she will wish she was not born that's how Thabo is.

Malume: so ,I came hee yesterday so we could be all here "

Me: OK" I nod giving him my attention Philani and Thandaza were holding my hands on top of the table

Malume: I won't repeat the story about how they found you,but baby girl this is your sibilings and they have been looking for you since thier father was layer to rest"

Mrs Tshuma: Your mother run away I don't know if she was scared of what I will do to her or what.But I didn't have a problem with my Husband bringing a second wife home because growing up that's what we saw our parents do

so I was that pained, and y

My husband knew that she was pregnant... " she pause and smile " he was so happy to have another child because I couldn't give him more kids. Your mom ruined everything the moment she run away I don't blame her though because every sane woman will run after founding out that she have been sleeping with a married man" she hold my hand" you are really Tshuma's daughter look at that nose" she laughs and they join her

Me: OK" I don't know what to say the lady can seem like she is happy that I'm here but inside she is dying to pour me with jot water so I'm not going to be excited about this relevant " so how sure arw you that ik your husband's daughter "

Thandaza: uphambene yin? Just look at

yourself and us the only difference between us is those big sleepy eyes" i laugh I mean how dare she says I have big eyes

Me: don't you think we should do a DNA or something because Mina I won't make the mistake of letting you introduce me to your ancestors? "

Thabo: baby relax, even Madala up there looks like you, I believe them even malume " I shrug and look at Thabo's Madala

Philani: don't call my dad a Madala"

Thabo: oh trust me Philani we will have our fight tomorrow "

Philani: You feel yourself yazi"

Thabo: kakhuly ngwana"

Malume: is that what you do everyday? "

Thandaza: I think so,so baby sis how is pregnancy treating you?yazi UThabo uyasi deleka madoda ,Malume did you charge him damage? " they all laugh except me and Thabo

Malume: yebo mtshana I did"

Thandaza: well that's good ,now he have to pay us again "

Thabo: pay you what?"

Thandaza: damage! Hello ! You impregnated umntwana wakwethu, Thandiwe were you a virgin when you meet Thabo?"

Me:

Thandaza: khulyma phela sis" I just died inside she is earning herself a red ticket from Thabo" OK fine Thabo I guess she was a virgin so pay"Thabo take his phone out

Thabo: How much?And please account number "

Thandaza: gosh I was joking"

Thabo:well I wasn't joking account number " I

look at Thabo he is dead serious

Thandaza: mxm you arw so fool of your self "

Thabo: I know sis in-law"

Thandaza: hundred thousand "

Thabo: OK"

Us: what! " she give him her account number
seconds later she reserve a message she look
at it and jumped in joy

Thandaza: you think you have some temper boy!
I will teach you a listen I will not bring back your
money! Yoh God i will shop till I drop "

Mrs Tshuma: how much is it"

Thandaza : yoh mama I'm rich" Philani go take her phone and look at the amount of the money he sent he was shocked then minutes latter he burst in tears

Philani: Shem little sis,you are rich with R100 " what! We burst in laughter she stops rejoicing and snatched her phone from Philani

Thandy: let me see,you arw lying let me see....wait WHAT!" She look at Thabo

Thabo: you are rich sis in-law" he says in sarcasm .We ate dinner and I could say I'm happy about Philani I love him,Thandaza is so forward but she is lovely too so we just clicked the mother is cool too but I'm not sure about

her so I won't jump in conclusion..

Mrs: wow,I work there too I'm a Midwife" I smile

Me: its going to be cool working in the same hospital with you"

Mrs Tshwana: I'm happy too my girl,andi will advice you to start working after birth maybe when your baby is 300"

Thabo: I told her that but this girl is stubborn "

Mrs Tshuma: well ik not surprised, I mean look at Ndaza" really Ndaza

Thandaza: Mom I told you to not call me that" I laugh

Me: Ndaza please pass me your water "

Malume: this pregnancy makes you drink water a lot" I nod.

Me: and ngikhathela lumez" he eye me I know he won't insult me in front of people

Thandaza: beat her malume,lumez yini?"

Malume: I don't know too my child, "

[8/30, 8:19 AM] Mk: Inset 44

#Thabo

Where the hell is this woman?

Me: Thandi!" OK I guess I'm alone I know for

sure she is still upset about last night issue. Hold your horses I won't tell you anything that is happening in my house. I hear laughter's so I stand up and go check who is it. I can't believe this! My lovely Aunty is laughing with the love of my life! You should see my smile right now

Aunty: oh his baby" she come hug me and go take a sit next to Thandi I join them then watch them going throw the paper bags with wide smiles on thier face. I food my hands across my chest

Me: Thank God for this wonderful afternoon " they both stop and look at me, actually the way they stopped is very strange. They did it at the same time like in the movies

Thandi: go ahead Thabo, I know you are

surprised why I'm not sad..." My aunty Nod

Aunty: yeah ,we have decided to put our differences aside for the sake of my grandchild here" Thandi rubbed her big tummy

Me: oh and you are going to be at it again"

Aunty: well I still don't trust her but I do like her"
I shake my head.

Me: baby all this clothes fie the baby"

Aunty: shut up you don't know what you are asking for,you think I don't know that your closet have so many spider man clothes"
Thandi laughed and suddenly stops

Thandi: Baby you should really stop this the doctor said we are having a girl and that's it"

Me: I don't believe in that,we arw having a boy,uh OK" she shake her head annoyed" I made you Noddle's "

Thandi: thanks baby" she goes to the kitchen

Aunty: Thabo are you going to hate your daughter " that took me by surprise

Me: whoa! Wait where dose this coming from? "

Aunty: you are talking about a boy but you were told its a girl" I look up

Me: Aunty I want a boy as my first child is that wrong to ask?"

Aunty: its not wrong my boy but ..."

Thandi: this Noddles are so small Thabo what will I do with this"

Aunty: go and boil Noddles Thandiwe my son is not your slave "

Thandi: I'm going out to my see my sister "

Aunty: anyone knows is your sister" she look at my aunty" and you are so heavy you can't be going out a lot"

Thandi: but I'm going home" oh well home she means at Mrs Tshuma (her stepmother) They are doing so well I'm just haply that they love her the way she deserves to be loved

Thandi: I'm 8 months Aunty not 9" I chuckle this pregnancy gave Thandi some nerves to talk to Aunty like that.What happened to my shy girl?

Me: come let me drop you" she nod her head side to side like Indians

Aunty: stop watching Zee world you just act like a doll now "

Thandi: a beautiful doll....oh hey Sarah what is in the checkers"

Sarah: ice creaaaaaaaamm"

Thandi: ow!!! baby give me a minute please I have to taste this" I look at Sarah

Me: I...."

Sarah: bona kgaetsedi(look brother) she said she is craving for it so I..."

Me: you decided to put her health and the baby's on risk"

Thandi: Yin nkinga yakho muntu umnyama!" my Aunty laughed

Sarah: haha,Umona nje bhuti umona wakho!"

Me: nxa "

#Phenyo

My girls are heavily pregnant but not like Thandi its been months I don't know if its four or five,I have been stressed lately,there is this girl who is throwing herself at me I don't feel anything for her because I take her as a sister beside I don't see myself cheating on Yolanda or Doreen we are doing OK and very much in love with each other I won't risk having them dump me.

Thandaza: oh hey there charmer boy" she play with her long twist turnng her boy left to right biting her lip,I got annoyed

Me: what do yoy want?" She slowly come to my

table

Thandaza: You,I want you" she sit on my table
and spread her legs apart I see her white thong
I close my eyes and stand up

Me: I think I should call your brother"

Thandaza: he is off duty today ,forgotten? " I
sigh

Me:I love you as a sister please and I don't want
you remind you how crazy your sister's friend is"

Thandaza : you mean Yola,oh that one is my
best is too we have one 2 things in common
that is being crazy and test in Men which is

YOU" I take my phone and call Thandi that's the only option I have.

Thandi: hey Phenyo"

Me: hi how arw you "

Thandi: I'm good just mad right now! Can you believe that I decided to surprise my sister only to be meet by an empty house" I look at Thandaza

Me: um..about that..she is here in my office wearing something that can turn a man on she is hitting on me"/

Thandi: perfect tell her to meet me at the restaurant Yolawait a minute she is doing what" I raise my briws at Thandaza who is not

bothered

Me: she want me to fuck me,its been a month now"

Thandi: oh my god are you sure that is my Thandaza in your office?"

Me; Come on Thandi I don't have any reason to lie to you,I'm telling you because if I tell Yola she will GI crazy and paint the town red" I hear her sigh

Thandi: I don't know what to believe because I don't believe Thandaza will do this and you on the other hand you have no reason to lie,what do I do now" I listen to hee" OK I will talk to her don't worry she won't bothed you" I hung up

Me: close the door on your way out "

Thandaza: is this the thanks I get for loving you "

Me: well I don't like you in that kinda manner my sister,even if I was given a chance to cheat I definitely no t cheat with you " she has tears on her eyes" now wipe those tears stop embarrassing yourself like that" she roughly stand up and go to the door

Thandaza: I dont give up easily ,you will mine soon,I will be girlfriend number three,and you will love me just like you love them" I shake my head.

Sorry its short

[8/30, 8:19 AM] Mk: Insert 45

#Thandi

People say I'm crazy,well I admit I'm crazy but I'm not being crazy on purpose something is controlling and that something is this pregnancy. You all know I'm shy and don't have some balls to shout at Thabo but here I am.As I was saying that people say im crazy but the crazy person is my sister! How can she do something like that to me? She is not hitting on Thabo but we are talking about my friendship with Yola whatever that is hurting her its hurring me too.Sighs

Me: Thabo are you coming or not?'

Thabo: I'm sorry baby I forgot I have a meeting in a few at the office"

Me: tell me why you need this police job?...oh don't answer that I know what is your answer' I was born a cop'*

Thabo: you know me very well Moratiwa"(my love) "take a cab,where are you going again?"

Me: the restaurant I and yola used to work for'

Thabo; OK let's go I'm passing there as well" we drive to the restaurant he hold my hqne after

opening the door for me and can't stop smiling

Me: I feel like a Britain's PRINCESS "

THABO: baby don't downgrade yourself like that
,feel like a queen because you are my Queen "

Me: I see goggle is helping" he snack the back
of my head

Thabo: I don't need goggle to tell you how
special you are to me" I stop

Me: oh really? "

Thabo:baby have a nice afternoon,I live you
mcwaa" he kiss my lips and look at his
wristwatch then peck my forehead and rub my

tummy " I love you guys" he rush back inside the car and drive away increasing the volume up and all I can hear is ♪pussy fuck pussy die!♪ I swear his soul is blacken american.And his temper and arrogance I'm sure its from ADI's Ababa.I stand by the interance and search for my slay queen of a sister I spot her not so far from where I'm standing she saw me and wave her hand to me.I walk to her she quickly stand up and hug me

Ndaza: ow my baby sis you look beautiful everyday, unlike some pregnant ladies.Some have huge nose abd pimples"

Me: I'm good sis how are you? "

Ndaza: can't be better, I'm eating beans I didn't order for you because you change your food

everyday, how is my girl doing" she rub my tummy

Me: can you just say some things one at a time Thandaza? " she laughed

Ndaza: mxm uyaphapha"

Me: Haha maybe ngifuze wena duu"

Ndaza: So....." I clear my throat and look at her

Me: Zee" that's how I call her

Ndaza; Yebo mntase" she answers licking her finger

Me: How much do you care about me?" She look at me and drop her spoon it makes a sound and I know that I have offended her

Ndaza: Bathong baby girl,how can you ask me that stupid question? " she raise her eye brows just like Bhuti Philani dose when offended ,me too.

Me: its really important to me I'm sorry if its stupid to you " I drink her juice ,she look at me and shake her head she then hold my hands across the table

Ndaza: OK,I'm sorry to say its stupid every question is important I shouldn't be offended you know but I am " she then smile " I don't only care I love you too ,note than I love myself "

Me: I love you too" I hold her hand " and I pray in life you won't make somethings that its going to hurt me in the process "

Ndaza: I promise you that,but if I hurt you if will be unintentionally " I look aside " baby girl talk to me ,what are you hiding? Did I do something wrong?"

Me: Will you do anything that will hurt my relationship with Yolanda " She shake her head

Ndaza: I won't dream of doing that I love your friendship an.....oh my God baby" she put her hand over his mouth

Me: what?"

Ndaza: I...um.....eish" she look nervous " Last

born yase Khaya please listen to me I didn't plan this I'm sorry I just " I raise one brow

Me: Phenyso is telling the truth?" She nod

Ndaza: I have never lied to yoy and I'm not planning to do so in future that's why I'm being honest"

Me: but Zee he is dating my friend " she hold her forehead closing her eyes

Ndaza: I know that,and its hard because I love him " here we go

Me: what do you mean toy love him,you know you can't" she look down" Think of me,think of

bhuti and the guys relationship they get along just well ,beside Thabo "

Ndaza: I can't help myself Lil sis,I know you will think that I'm lying or trying to destroy his relationship " I bang the table

Me: yes that stupid love is going to destroy his relationship " she look at me with tearing eyes

Ndaza: You call my love stupid?Thandi you are in love and you know how you can't leave without Thabo that's what I have been feeling the past few months " I see she is serious but my friend is also in love with him so I can't let Zee do this she will get over it.

Me: look Zee please don't be selfish, you will

put me in a tight position You are my blood sister and she is my best friend who have been with me in difficult times ,please I bag you don't make me choose" I say getting down to kneel in front of her

Ndaza: THANDIWE I will smack you! Who gave you the right to kneel in front of me in your condition? cone get up ik not your queen even if you see one don't ever kneel for them otherwise I will deal with you personally even that boyfriend if yours" she help me stand up and hug me" I hear you OK and I will try to stay away and lock this feelings "

Me: thank you,I know you won't get over him in a night but eventually.... "

Ndaza: OK let's get out of here " she cut me " I

don't want to talk about it " I nod as we exit the restaurant I spot Thabo standing with a woman who is touching him the way I should.

Me: sis wait here I'm coming"

Ndaza: what ? No we arw going to beat that girl together who gave her the right to touch a man belong to a Tshuma" we stand behind Thabo who didn't notice we are behind him

Thabo: Sandy don't piss me off,what gives you the idea that I will cheat on my girlfriend?
Beside you at not the half the woman Thandi is"

Sandy: You can't be Loyal to someone like that remember she have history with my fiance abd now they arw best if friends,what do you think they do behind closed doors uh?"

Thabo: I don't care what they do but I trust her and i know that she will never undress fie another man while she is still with me"

Sandy: Thabo don't you desire to test me e end if its 1 round remember at hifj school we wanted to fuck but get interrupted " I come around and give her a slap" ouch!" I slap her again" what the fuck"

Me: the first slap is for hitting on Thabo the second is for Mandla" she rub her now red cheek

Sandy: women who fight for men still exist"

Me: I don't fight for men,I fight for a man if the

bitch knows that he is dating me" I turn around to look at Thabo" is this the meeting you wee talking about?'

Thabo: remind me to kiss you later"

[8/30, 8:19 AM] Mk: #Continuation

#Thandaza

After making sure that my sister is safe in her boyfriend's house I got in my car and drive home with a heavt heart I mean it ,I love Phenyo and this is not normal at all.Why I'm I in love with him knowing that he us dating 2 girls? My heart just won't listen to me I want it to stop beating for him.I drive inside our home and pack behind my brothers car.

Mom: I was about to call for a search party" I laugh a little and she frown

Mom: honey what's wrong?" I smile abd shake my head

Me; nothing mom,just tired I spend the day with your daughter"

Mom: How is she? I forgot to ask her why she didn't come to the hospital today " I hold her shoulder

Me: mom we understand that this job is your hobby but she is heavily pregnant we want our baby to be safe "

Mom: but Thandi dosent work she just stand there and watch other midwives delivering "

Me: bit she will fall from those stairs "

Mom: my god Ndaza we have elevators" I sit down and play with fingers" baby are you sure you are just tired? Is something bothering you "

I look at her with tearing eyes

Me: oh mother, what should I do? My heart is acting stupid" she look at me for a while then crack a smile and stroke my check

Mom: I see someone is in love again uh,tell me who is it?" I look sideways

Me: oh mom! I wish I so wish I could tell you but..." she raise her finger to stop me

Mom: he is forbidden inst he?" I nod with tears running down my chin I wipe it

Me: yes he is and,I love him mom"

Mom: stay away from him baby"

Me: and he dosent feel I anything for me " she take me in his arms and shush me

Mom: my poor baby, don't cry I know its hard but since he is not available for you I suggest you don't hurt his girlfriend, right"

Me: what about me Mom?"

Mom: I didn't give birth to a man snatcher
Thandaza, I know what you are going through
but give your heart some time and try to avoid
this man....who is he anyway" I sit down straight
and wipe my tears

Me: you will have to kill the truth out of me
"Philani rushed in all wet

Mom: go straight to the shower"

Philani: So that you can't catch a flu" he
mimicked our mother's voice and we laugh" I'm
not 10 years anymore mom"

Mom: I know but you are still my little boy,uh"
he presses his phone and love

Me: care to share the joke?"

Philani: you will reserve the joke in a few "

#Yola

I can't stop laughing, I'm alone in the lounge and junior is watching Disney junior.

Junior: why are you laughing so hard mom?
When did he come here?

Me: non of your business "

Junior: I don't have business dad have" he pass me going to the kitchen

Me: when the fridge dosent open don't fall for my help"

Junior: OK" I go back to reading this invitation of a baby shower! You will not believe it.palesa just added me to this group Thandi's siblings are in the guys and thier girlfriend are in and oh kelly is in too why? I don't know its have to be Doreen or palesa who added her.OK why I'm I laughing at this baby shower surprise? Do guys attend baby showers? No? OK but or men are the one planning this one and they arw going to attend ! Total disaster! I call the only friend I have

Thandi: Mrs Phenyo "

Me: hey how will you feel if we were to surprise you with a baby shower and guys gate crush it?" She laughed

Thandi: What kind of men will those be? Have you ever saw men attending baby showers? "

Me: well I saw this movie yesterday even now I'm watching it ,they did just that" she laughs

Thandi: I will like to see them try,beside its too late for baby shower "

Me: don't worry we can still make it after birth "

Thandi: can I tell you a secret babes?"

Me: tell me already "

Junior: msindo Yola" Thandi burst in laughter

Me: Are you a witch or something? "

Thandi: can I talk to him?"

Me: Aunty Thandi want to talk to you "

Junior: I don't talk to girls"

Thandi: mxm piglet "

Junior: nawe"

Thandi: I'm going to end this call before I give birth " I laugh and throw my phone on the couch

Me: why are you like this"

Junior: No,why are you like this",call dad for me"
I rolled my eyes

Me: he is spending the night at his other place

Junior: why dose he have two places? "

Me: why don't you ask your father that when he comes back? "

Junior: why can't you tell me mom"

Me: OK, your dad is a manhoe"

Junior: what is manhoe? Is it good"

Me: so good that you can loose your senses" he smile and sit next to me

Junior: what is senses? What is hoe?"

Me: ask your dad when he comes back"

[8/30, 8:19 AM] Mk: Insert 46

#Yola

I look at the both Of them looking all good. Junior and Pheny all in red T shirts and black jeans. He bent down and say something to junior, he runs out with his father's phone.

Me: and then? " he walk to wards me

Phenyo: I want to talk to you alone" I fix the pillow behind me

Me; OK,what is it?" He come and sit beside me

Phenyo: where di you take the nerve to tell my son that ik a manhoe? "

Me: dose he know the meaning?"

Phenyo: No,but he..."

Me; perfect! he doesn't know so tell me, why are you angry?" He point a finger at my face

Phenyo: don't teach our son such words or behavior! " he shout and I rub my belly " I don't know why would you tell him that I have many girlfriends"

Me: Why are you hurt by this?"

Phenyo: I'm hurt because my son will think it is right to date more than one" I look at him and smile

Me: oooohh,its not right to date more than one girl?"

Phenyo: don't start please.I'm just asking you nicely baby to stop teaching junior rubbish "

Me: I'm sorry I will be careful next time" he stroke my cheeks and his lips lock with mine.

Phenyo: I love you OK" I nod " your hormones have no mannrners I think"

Me: My hormones! What do you know about hormones! Are you pregnant and have hormones! What is hormones? Are you hormones!!! Mxm" he dare try and call me hormones

Phenyo: baby im sorry ,I didn't mean to call you that" I sigh

Me: just don't say my hormones " he laughs then quickly hold his mouth

Phenyo: baby look,I'm running late I have to go"
he kiss my cheek

Me: OK, see you later'

Phenyo: don't forget to take Thandi's dress to
her make sure she arrives to her baby shower "

Me: I won't and Thandi is my friend I know how I
will fool her " he kiss my belly and peck my
forehead " you look good by the way"

Phenyo: thanks my lady"

#Thandi

I frown as I feel that Thabo side of the bed is empty where did he go? I open my eyes and look at the time. What! Its after 10:00 and I'm still on the bed? My stomach its empty I have to eat. I sit on my butt and look at the walk in closet ,he is standing there wearing a red T shirt and black jeans. He reach for his spray and spray himself .

Me: hey handsome " he turn around dramatically and bow

Thabo: hey beautiful, you are up already " I roll my eyes

Me: what a silly question when you can see pretty well that I'm awake and so hungry" he come and kiss me then look at my belly

Thabo: I wonder why you get hungry while you have a full stomach " I smack the back of his head

Me: I will smack you"

Thabo: you already did" I look at him admiring his looks

Me: you look and smell nice going somewhere?
"

Thabo: its Friday of course I'm going to work"

Me: psssh....I know you like wearing black ,white and blue when you go to work"

Thabo: things change"

Me: yeah things change"

Thabo: what do you mean?" I shrug

Me: what do you mean?" We then laughed

Thabo: I remember how scared of me you were back then"

Me: and you are so rude"

Thabo: I was born rude but that doesn't mean I'm evil, you looked at me like I'm kind of some

monster"

Me: You were a Monster,even after telling you that I'm a virgin you didn't have mercy on me"
he laughs

Thabo: but I tried to be gentle that day " I shake my head

Me: If you tearing my kitten is you being a gentleman then your gentle is on another level"
he come and sit next to Me on the bed

Thabo: I'm sorry if I hurt you but it wasn't my intention"

Me: I...."

Thabo: Thandi that day I didn't mean anything I said I was jealous please forgive me my love"

Me: what day? What did you say? "

Thabo: When Mandla took you as his plus one and its told him..." I put my finger on his lips to shush him

Me: you talk too much and while at it you are waking the dead baby.I totally forgotten about that scene you know why?" He shake his head" because I forgave you from the bottom of my hurt.I understand why you did all that if I was in your shoes I was going to do the same,that's how love is.Its crazy" he take my hand on his and place hit on his cheek

Thabo: You are so sweet Thandiwe what did a guy like me do to deserve you?"

MD: I don't know why don't you ask God that?" I giggle and he start tickling me

Thabo: You telling me to ask God ? Have you talked to God before uh?" J laughed so hard

Me: ahhh Stop! Stop Thabo!OK OK hahaha yoh. OK I'm sorry babakhe" he stops and frensh kiss me I try to unzip his jeans and he stops me

Thabo: No madam not now we are going to be at it later ,uh?" I pout

Me: but I'm so honey"

Thabo: my waist is so painful because of you,let my penis rest for the day I will fuck you hard that you will give birth before your time"

Me: Mxm go,hamba!" He laughs

Thabo: I'm dating a psycho even Tshepi was not this addicted" I look at him" But I love addicted Woman because I'm also addicted " I slowly stand up and go to the bathroom " Baby why arent you talking to me?" Mxm how dare he mention the ghost's name? I brush my teeth and wash my face he startle me by wrapping his arms around me.

Me: gosh!" I push his hands away from me"

Thabo: OK now I know you are mad about something, what is it Mamakhe?" I take a comb and brush my hair after doing that I turn around only to bump on him

Me: my gosh Thabo! Why are you following me? Get out of my way!' I push him aside and get out of the bathroom and take my gown and wear it. I walk downstairs all this time he is following me confused.

Thabo: baby I'm sorry for whatever I did even though I don't know what is it please forgive me" I look at him then open the cupboards. He stand in front of me with my bowl of oats he pour sugar and inkomanzi just the way I like it. And no he is not doing this to buy my forgiveness he dose this everyday before he goes to work.

Me: thanks"

Thabo: wait my love tell me what I did wrong so I can fix my mistakes " I ignore him he walk out of the kitchen with a long face, BITCH! I follow him after 5 minutes then stop on my tracks

Thabo: I don't know man.I just wanted to let you know that I will be late.....I don't know maybe I said something that pissed her off,and he is mad very mad I don't want to leave her alone.....OK thanks bro I will join you later" he throw his phone on the couche and remove his T shirt and shoes he then put his head on his face.I feel bad now he won't go to work just because I'm mad about a dead person's name?

Me: Um...." He look at me I sit down" look you....." I don't know what to say

Thabo: just talk Thandiwe!" Oops that my boyfriend the original THABO MBATHA not this sweet potato I see everyday

Me: the thing is...."

Thabo; if you have nothing to say just shut up! What do you want me to say or do? whatever I did to piss you off I apologize but still you are not telling me what's the matter! Thandiwe I'm only human I have some feelings too you know I'm not a robot" how dare he shout at me

Me: you are shouting at me ad if I'm at fault?I'm mad because you..."

Thabo: I'm shouting because you arw acting like a baby! Why don't yoy tell me what I did?"

Me: but kk trying to explain to you but you are during me"

Thabo: I'm so tired of this"

Me: oh you are tired about me? " I'm going to piss him off" you know what? Mandla is so much better than you! I wish I chose him in the first place " there I know he will boil as much as I am now,he look at me painfully

Thabo: Really? how can you say that to me,uh? You have just confirmed My fears,I'm afraid of Mandla you know why? Because he is so perfect ,every women's dream man I'm scared of him because he can take you if you allow him because he is perfect, anyway thanks for the

information " I regret saying that because now he is crying

Me: um..baby look..." He raise his hand

Thabo: spare me the details I now know where we stand in this relationship ,I'm just alone"

Me: babakhe please, I said that to piss you because you mentioned Tshepiso in my presence"

Thabo: yeah go ahead and explain yourself im leaving"he put on his shoes and t shirt he takes his phone and car keys

Me: baby I'm sorry please don't leave like that"

Thabo: stop running after me like a mad woman

and take care of my baby" ouch!he left .And I sit down crying.my phone rings

Me: hello..."

Yola: are you crying ?"

Me: yoh Sis Thabo is angry "

Yola: and what made him angry?"

Me: I told him that Mandla is much better than him because.

.... "

Yola: Thandiwe Thank will kill you! Are you

stupid? Thabo loves you but his emotions will blind that love and we will have to cry and bury you! Are you over your mind why would you say that to him?" I cry even more

Me: he was talking about Tshepiso... And I..."

Yola: Thandi don't ever say something like that to Thabo do you understand the word bad temper? Thabo solves things with fists poor Mandla I tell you next Saturday we are burying him"

Me: aaaaahhh don't say that..."

Yola: never mind my girl I'm coking over and I'm going to doll you up and take you our,right?"

Me: yeah I will use some company now"

Yola: perfect and with me here I have 2 white dresses "

[8/30, 8:20 AM] Mk: Insert 47

Narrated

Thabo pulled at Mandla's house and then get out of his car in hurry you can tell that he was angry. He fix his Belt and took his gun out He sigh in reluf aa he notice that the gate was opened he walked in and knock with his gun several times.

Sandy: coming!." He knock again until Sandy open the door wearing a white dress he rolled his eyes he have forgotten that they are invited

at the baby shower

Sandy: what are you doing here, you know
Mandla is around "

Thabo: move out or my way" he push her aside
and work inside" MANDLA!"

Mandla: hey Thabo couldn't wait to meet us at
the party? " Thabo point the gun at his head

Sandy: Thabo! " she gasp

Mandla: what are you doing? "

Thabo: I should have done this long time ago"
he put his finger on the trigger

Mandla: whatever it is can we handle it without guns?" Thabo' s lips tremble and he put his gun back to his waist and look up. Even if he kill Mandla still Thandiwe will see him as q perfect man.

Thabo: fuck!" He look at Mandla and Sandy then mandla again he then work out and drive to the hotel where he meet his friends abd invited people. Meanwhile Sandy hug Mandla with tears

Sandy: what did you do?"

Mandla: I don't know " he sigh" maybe he dose t like my friendship with his girlfriend who knows"

Sandy: I don't want to loose you Maybe you should cut all ties with her" he sit down and look in space

Mandla: yeah I guess,we will send her the present but we are not going. If our friendship is coursing Havocs we have to end it"

Sandy: really? You will do that? " she is happy to hear that because her too dosent like the relationship that's why she went after Thabo just to hurt Thandi not that she loves Thabo.

#Thandiwe

I look beautiful in this dress .Yola too I didn't know that a mermaid dress will look good on a

pregnant girl like me. I just brushed my eye lashes with mascara and put on a red lipstick then we were good to go. I thought we were going on a date kanti dololo as we inter Yola rushed in and then Boom!

Them: SURPRISED!!!!!" I hold my heart in fright I blink several times and look at them in confuse Thabo, Pheny, Kago, palesa, Kelly, Doreen, Sarah, Kagiso Philani, Thandaza and few more people.

Me: what this?" I look around without smiling and they look at each other " its not my birthday or something so what this?" Yola and Sarah rush to me and stand at both my side holding each of my arms

Sarah: Look wifey" she then point at Thabo who

is looking at me as soon as our eyes meet he look at kelly who is smiling he smiles back and my inside boils" he decided to have a surprise baby shower for you he come with his friends and plan this for you " I frown I look at Yola who looks side ways and chuckles

Me: you bitch! You knew that's why you asked me about men attending baby showers" I look around a d spot a long white cloth written in red "MAMAKHE'S BABY SHOWER♥ " I look at him he then took a mike and stand at the stage

Thabo: good evening ladies and gentle men,on behalf of my girlfriend I will like to welcome you to OUR BABY SHOWER" he laughs then who catch the jokes laughs with him" i know that men don't attend baby showers but those babies are the ours too so we are going to

participate in this that's why I'm saying
welcome to our baby shower" I walk to him he
give me the mike

Me: Thabo can we talk please? "

Thabo: i have nothing to say to you Thandi
please don't ruin my baby's shower".

Me: please... " he kiss my cheek and go join the
others I clear my throat and look at them" good
evening everyone "

Them: hi/ yebo Thandi/hi Pregy" I smile

Me:I must say I'm really surprised but what
surprised me is this gentlemen! I mean Wow I
never thought I will see them in my baby shower
one day" they giggle" anyway I wulr like to thank

everyone who helped him to pull this up I'm expressed really thank you. Mr MC can come and do his work" Kagiso come to the stage looking all beautiful " hi Kago"

Kagiso: hey Preggy what did you do to my brother? "

Me: you reckon? "

Kagiso: hello! I have known him sincekgm kgm...thank you Mamakhe for thanking us " I give him the eye as I walk to Zee" everyone j ha e nothing much to say but I will love it if you put all the present there we will open them later, akere we arw hungrt plus that beer needs to be saved"

Them: yes!"

Kagiso: OK let's start them" they stand up one by one and put present on the table. I turn to Zee

Me: can I taste some wine?"

Ndaza: Ask Thabo" I pout

Me: he will not agree Zee you know that "

Ndaza: what makes you think I will agree? " a girl come to us with food I look around and people are eating" Thabo is one in a million waiters in a baby shower ng ng" I look at him he just refused to take a plate I know I put him in

that position

Me: Sis I won't eat I'm full, but I will take that juice "

Her : OK " I take the juice and drink Sarah Jones us holding a glass of red wine

Sarah: you look beautiful eifey I hope my daughter will come out looking just like you" we laugh and something caught my eyes a girl who is looking at Thabo I don't know her I ignore her maybe she is a close friend of Kelly and Otters. Soon the party starts I say the party because this looks like a party to me they start dancing to Ama Piano, leaving me alone I look around Thabo is dancing with Kagiso

#Yola

As I was dancing I see that Thandi is lonely

Me: baby can I go and sit with her? "

Phenyo: No please I'm really enjoying myself " I look at her as a lady I can't see his face give her a juice and they are laughing.OK Yola no need to worry she have some company. As we were dancing from no way Philani stopped the radio he is hldi g a guitar.

Thandi: I think its getting interesting by minutes" she laughed

Sarah: Play already brother inlaw" he start playing the guitar I almost choked when he start singing

Philani:♪ usbali ugcoka zinto ezibizayo

Kodwa usbali ekhaya kalobolile

Usbale ugcoka ma cavela

Kodwa usbale ekhaya kalobolile

Usbali uya sdelela×2

Kodwa usbali usijwayela kabi

Ayikbo ntombi yamahala lobola sbali×2

Uma se sekhumula zonke lo zimpahla

Zingenile nkomo zika babax×2

Sizo Yilanda thina ingane yakwethu

Sizo Yolanda think ingani ya kwethu♪"

Thandaza: ilililili" she joined her brother in this maskandi song it sound like splash but it is a maskandi song I was dancing along Thandi couldn't stop laughing all of Thabo's friends are laughed ng as well .

Philani: Kodwa usbali ushwaela kabi♪"

Thabo: whoa! OK OK we heard the message "

Philani: what message? I was just singing for my sister" he point at Thandi in return she boiw him a kiss

Thandi: ngiyi Thandiwe ingoma bhuti wam"

Thabo hold his waist in dedeaf.

#Thabo

I must say Philani took mW by surprise! The night was still young and Thandi still want to talk to me I know she want to apologize I don't need any apologies she said what she thinks its the truth and that is what she wanted! To me I'm her second choice she will never love ke the same way I love her abd ik going to make peace with it.A hand tap my shoulder I turn

Me: what"

Thandi: baby please I can't take it anymore I can't even enjoy this shower and...."

Me: whose fault is it?" Her big sleepy eyes startt

tearing up

Thandi: I'm sorry please forgive me I said that because you compared me with Tshepiso again, please don't hate me i just wanted to hurt you"

Me: and you did , I'm not perfect as your mandla, look right now you are not my favorite person stay away from me as you can" I let her there and go to the bathroom when I come people are screaming I go between them Thandi is coughing blood and there is blood on her dress

Me: No no no no! Not this again not this again no, baby Thandi look at me where does it hurt?"

Thandi: Im in pain please help help me" she cries I pick her and run to my car I see a lady walking throw the gate I can see her face but im sure I know her from some where .

[8/30, 8:20 AM] Mk: Insert 48

#Thabo

I couldn't breath properly because of the thoughts that are running all over my mind.I can't lose them I love Thandi so much its hurt and losing her will shatter me.And my baby? That will be the fourth baby I will be losing! I can't lose them no I can't.Someone touch my shoulder I look back and is Kelly I wipe my tear and look around me.Philani is looking down its

hurting him too is her sister after,my friends are here too

Kelly: I know you won't believe this but I feel your pain,I know how is like to fear losing something you love" she says and her eyes goes down" and knowing that your kids are in between..... Sorry" she sniff and blow her nose I hug her I know what she is talking about she feel for me because of my baby she dosent feel anything for Thandi I know very well that she will celebrate if anything happens to Thandi.

Me:Thanks for coming"

Kelly: you are my baby daddy I should show some support "

Me: I need to be alone" she nod and walk away

Phenyo: I don't trust her "

Me: me neither," he sit next to me Yola come with water and give us" thanks "

Yola: a pleasure, anything knew? "

Me: no one come out,and its scaring me" she brush my back

Yola: You know I love how Thandi changed you,suddenly you are a softie " I shrug her hand away

Me: don't have any ideas ,I will fuck you" she

giggle

Yola: see you don't even sound scary " I shake my head we quickly stand up as the doctor come out

Me: How are they doctor? "

Philani: are they OK? " almost all of us asked him

Doctor: she was poisoned " I frown and look at the guys

Me: Yola you said she didn't eat right? Then how"

Thandaza: that's what I want to know because my sister didn't eat anything "

Doctor: And...."

Philani: and doctor please speak English if you know what I mean"

Doctor; OK,Um...the poison was mean to kill the baby and destroy her womb " my mouth hung open I clench my jaws if I put my hand on that person they arw gonna wish they didn't breath the same air with Thandi

Me: how are they doctor? " he sigh and I don't like the look he is giving me

Doctor: they don't look good and I'm forced to do an operation to save one of them" sit back defeated

Thandaza: doctor can't you maybe save both of them? I love my sister and I have grown to love my niece too please "

.Doctor: its impossible ,I need her family to sign here to go on with the surgery? " I wipe my tears ,I can't believe another nightmare is knocking on my door! I'm losing another baby

Philani': Doctor do you seriously want us to choose between my father's daughter and her baby,can't you just save them ,we will pay any amount please "

Me: Philani nfethu there is no use"

Philani: are you giving up just like? "

Me: Philani I know that Thandi is your sister but you have no idea how much she means to me,the poison is busy eating her alive inside we have to save one of them and I don't have time to argue with any of you"

Kago: but The doctor said they drained the poison,we still have time to save both"

Doctor: We still need to clean her to stop the remains of poison from eating her womb" I take the papers and sign

Philani: are you going to betray Thandi like this?We have to save them all "

Me: doctor please save my wife" I walk out as tears STRIM down my cheek.I can't believe I gave them permission to kill my baby.I arrive at the parking lot and kneel down beside my car and scream!

Me: Aahhhhhhhhhjhjjjjjjjjh!" I see doves flying away I think I startle them." Oh Mom I thought you said you will watch over us and protect us and what we love! I lost four babies,Four babies!" I throw a stone in anger

Sarah: Kgaetsedi" she hug me

Me: my baby is going to die"

Sarah: I'm sorry,everything happens for a

reason" I pull out of the hug and look at her

Me: what reason? You mean when they killed Tshepiso and my baby it was for some reason? When kelly gave birth to a stillborn and the other die after delivery was for some reason and now Thandi is it still a reason? What reason" she tremble crying

Sarah: I don't know but God can't just take for no reason"

Me: I don't believe any shit about God,if he is alive why is he letting me suffer?" She kept quit I kiss her forehead and hug her" go with Yola home we will found you there OK"

Sarah: OK where are you going?"

Me: back to the hotel"

Sarah: find the damn bitch brother, when you find him kill him" I chuckle

Me: I'm not going to spare the bitch" I wonder when did she start wishing people death?

Sarah: I love you "

Me; I know" she laughs and hit my chest I look behind her at Yola,Kelly, Doreen and palesa"
Change of plans,You ladies can go to Yola's old flat" I don't want an ex in my house

Yola: I understand " she says smiling I guess

she read my mind the guys kiss there girls as they start the car Thandaza come out running

Ndaza: you want to leave me behind?" They laugh and open the door for them.

Kago: Back to the hotel"

Phenyo: that person is a she" I nod

Me: I saw her when she gave her a drink"

Kago: and she looked familiar "

Me: I have been seeing her this past months"

Philani: OK guys elaborate me who is this familiar she?"

Me: I think Tshepiso is back"

Kago: what!"

Philani: your late girlfriend? "

Philani: No,as a ghost or ?"

Me: you are a detective find the pieces to finish the puzzle I have just started"

[8/30, 8:20 AM] Mk: #Continuatio

#Kago

Yoh Thabo was driving like a mad woman. Philani couldn't stop screaming, I don't know why he is not used to Thabo's drives because they work together. We are now at the hotel and the manager want to know why we want to see the cameras, but Thabo is not hearing any shit

Manager: look you have to understand that we have some rules here you are not policemen and you don't have any warrant I....." Thabo punched the wall

Thabo: take us to the CCTV ROOM NOW!" he roared and the manager nod in fear

Manager: gentlemen please follow me" we

follow him

Philani: Thabo, why do you think your ex girlfriend poisoned Thandi?"

Phenyo: hey, you are saying it wrong it's late girlfriend "

Philani: yeah late girl..."

Thabo: she is the only one with that walk I know"
the manager open the door

Manager: this is the room" 2 securities are in

Thabo: Sure me today's footage " one of them
press and play today's footage from morning

Thabo: Nigga don't fuck with me!" He says with the corner of his mouth This is the New York Thabo " I know you arw not stupid! Why are you playing the morning one I need the evening one it was around 7pm"

Manager: with all due respect you didn't tell them the time"

Thabo: mxm did the party start in the morning?"

Manager: we are sorry but"

Thabo: Nigga be quick!" He then play the footage " hold on stopyeah zoom in that lady sure" my eyes widen

Phenyo: the actually fuck! "

Me: inst she dead like 6 feet down!"

Philani: are you saying what I think you are saying?" I nod at him Thabo tighten his fist

Thabo: I thought I was being crazy,I mean I will see her now and then"

Me: and you didn't tell us why?".

Thabo: Phenyo was going to tell Yola and yola tells Thandi then Thandi thinks I'm thinking about Tshepiso "

Phenyo: fuck you,I won't break the Bro Code"

Thabo: not when she gives it to you good" I examine him to see any reaction to this but non

Me: how do you feel about this?" He shrug

Thabo: I don't know,what I feel right now is someone is going to pay and that someone is HER" she point at the picture" can you resume the video?"

Guy: OK" she look around before taking something in her bra then take an empty glass and walk away" move to the camera she was walking to" they quickly follow the footage and we see her going to the table she pour juice in it and pour herself a wine then approach

Thandi. She hand it to her and they start talking as if they know each other

Thabo: that's enough, show me the the footage outside this hotel I mean the one at the gate"

Manager: I think that was enough information "

Thabo: OK I'm feed up with you, do you k ow I'm very polite right now"

Manager: you think you are being polite ?"

Thabo: oh yes thus is my best behaviour or you want ne to gun point you?"

Philani: Sir please "

Manager:go ahead' he then exit,the security plays the outside footage an amber stopped for her

Thabo: pause and zomm in I want the plate number of this car...thanks borrow me your pen"

#Thabo

After leaving the hotel with the guys we drove home...My house I took a shower they did the sane and we sit down drink some beer I was looking at Tshepiso',s picture don't ask me where I took it.

Me: I can't believe I love someone who can do this to me" they all turn and look at me

Phenyo: is that Tsgepiso's picture?"

Philani: what do you mean you love someone? Are you still in love with that bitch? Where dose it leaves mj sister since your ghost girlfriend is back? " I don't blame him for always attacking me I will do worse to Sarah's boyfriend too

Me: I love Thandi and will always do but that dosent mean we hate all our ex's remember to me Tshepiso was killed infront of me? She died while I was still in love with her "

Philani: well I hope your love for her wont stop me from doing whatever I'm about to do to her"

Me:My love her won't stop me from avenging

my baby's life I'm coming for her feelings or not.No one I mean no one will hurt Thandi and go free "

Kago: you are not to fight a ghost are you?"

Me: trust me thats is not a ghost we were all fooled by someone "

Phenyo: I hope after this you will still have Thandi as yours "

Me: mmm,look I want to track this car today I'm going to the office"

Philani: that's a genius thought, and we go after the driver so he can show us where he dropped

that ghost " he said almost sounding like
Thandi I sigh a d my heart skipped reality hit me
,Thandi is there fighting for her life and im
going to bury another baby.

Phenyo: are you OK?"

Me: I'm a man,I will be OK "

Kago: you know you can cry " I chuckle he is
such a softie

Me : I know baby"

Kago: fuck you " my Aunty went to the hospital
with Philani's mother before we arrive here

Philani: look its the hospital line"

Me: put on loud speaker"

Doctor: hello?*

Me: hello doctor"

Doctor: I called to inform you...."

Me: Is Thandiwe OK?"

Doctor: yes we managed to clean her womb she is sleeping " I nod

Me: thanks" I cut the call and hold my face

Phenyo: I'm sorry man"

Me: I'm OK really I'm fine" they look at me then they come and hug me" they cleaned her womb ,my baby...." I sniff

Philani: I was looking forward for her" he sniff too

Me: we have many chances to have babies and....I'm going "

Them: let's go"

[8/30, 8:20 AM] Mk: Insert 49

#Thabo

Its so chilly here and its windy.I check the time and 03:05

Kago: Thabo mister sepoko sa gago se re tisitse mabiteng(Thabo your ghost have brought us to the cemetery) " yeah after tracking that car we drove to his place he told us he dropped Tshepiso at the cemetery so here we are

Philani: oh my God if she stays here that's means...."

Phenyo: she is dead and a walking ghost"

Me: can you'll fuckers concentrate "

Kago: I'm so scared, she is going to wake all ghost "

Me: I'm also scared but do you see me being a drama Queen" actually they laugh mxm

Phenyo: Let's go to her tombstone " we are armed of course and we have with us torches we here footsteps and we all light at the direction we head them ready to shoot a black cat run away

Philani: that was a human's footsteps "

Me: true but we won't harm anyone as long as they keep to themselves " I just to get over with this and go to spend the day with Thandi I didn't see her since we took her to the hospital.

Mrs Tshuma and my Aunty says she didn't wake up when they left the hospital. Phenyso yawn

Me: you look and sound tired"

Phenyso: you have no idea, but I don't regret being here with you"

Me: I know that and I'm grateful" Kago pat my shoulder and move forward to continue with our journey we reach her rest place and ,we found fresh flowers and a photo. We look at it

Me: Tshepiso...."

Philani: you have a son?"

Kago: we know nothing about this and he looks 3 or Juniors age"

Me: if the baby survived he will be 2 years but this one is older maybe 3.could it mean she hide her pregnancy before?"

Phenyo: you remember when she wanted to have a surrogate because she was" We were trying to have a baby and we couldn't I don't know what was the problem first but she ended up being pregnant after 2 years

Me: she didn't even change her cologne " I say as I smell the photo." Anyone with a pen? "

Philani. Hand me and I write behind it

TSHEPISO I KNOW YOU HAVE MY NUMBERS
CALL ME AND LETS SET A DATE IR JUST SEND
YOUR ADDRESS WE NEED TO TALK

PHENYO: will she call though? "

Me: I don't know just trying my luck""

Philani: who is buried here then?".

Us: The baby she was caring"

Philani: OK that's weird how do you know?"

Kago: if she is alive then the baby died ,she was stabbed in the stomach "

Me: I can't believe she went behind d my back and found a surrogate! How I'm I going to

explain to Thandi"

Philani: it happened before her "

Its after 6 when I arrived at the hospital and they are kind enough to let me see her I mean on paying a huge ass money here so yeah. On my way to her room I bump on the doctor who helped us yesterday

Me: hello doctor "he smile

Doctor: Good morning Mr Mbatha ,congratulations"

Me: wait how is Thandi" he sigh

Doctor: she is OK I don't know why she is not waking up, let me go home and rest the doctor is her room"

Me: OK thanks"

Doctor: congratulations once again" OK I don't know what he is talking about.I open the door she is more lighter today my eyes lend on her now empty stomach.I peck her lips then a nurse come in holding a baby.

Me: Is that my baby girl?" I don't know why I'm asking when im the one who ordered the Doctor to kill her.

Nurse: yes Sir a health bouncing girl," I hurry and take her from her my tears drove on her pinky face.I look up crying

Me: oh my God ,I thought she didn't make it.Oh my God...." I kiss her all over the face

Nurse: Doctor said he was surprised too she survived "

Me: Is she OK like no any disease flue or something "

Nurse: relax she is healthy ,I need to make her Birth certificate "

Me: God is precious" I hold Thandi's hand "

Larona Miracle Mbatha"

Thandi: Thabo...." She calls in a faint voice

[8/30, 8:20 AM] Mk: Insert 50

#Mandla

I heard what happened to Thandi and it really break my heart that I can't be there. Thabo is exaggerating I won't date Thandi while I still have Sandy. I love Sandy so much and I wish people will stop this bullshit

I loved Thandi before I swear now Mu love for her is not enough to risk losing Sandy and having Thabo to kill me. I still care about her and my relationship with her is strictly friends. I sigh I don't know what to do my heart want me to go yo the hospital but my mind tells ne to stay

away!

Sandy: baby wake up" i hold her tiny waist and push her towards me she fall ontop of me,and giggle she look behind

Me:Can I get my morning glory '

Sandy: don't be stupid our daughter is coming" I peck her lips

Me: ggggg" she laughs

Sandy: are you OK though? "

Mandla: I'm not and I know you are one of those people who don't like my relationship with

Thandy" she roll her eyes and attempt to walk away I hold her hand" don't go please listen "
she sigh and sit down

Sandy: Mandla I'm not a bad person and your relationship with her makes me do things am not proud of" I frown

Me: What did you do?"

Sandy: I wanted to seduce Thabo to get back to Thandi" I take her head and put me on my chest and brush her hair

Me: I'm sorry baby, but trust me I respect you I won't make you feel insecure intentionally"

Sandy: so there is nothing going on between the two of you?"

Me: nothing we are just friends "

Sandy; promise? "

Me: cross my heart" she wrap her hands around me and kiss my chest

Sandy: I believe you"

#Thabo

Thandi: Thabo..." She calls faintly I turn and look at her

Me: hey baby how are you feeling?" She look at the baby

Thandi; Is that" I smile and give her the baby

Me: this is our baby girl Larona Miracle Mbatha"she smile crying and take the baby

Thandi: she is so beautiful, what is Larona'

Me: Lerato larona which means Our Love"

Thandi: Nice name I love it" she then starts crying" I thought I will lose her she is so perfect look at her ears" she laughs I couldn't stop admiring her she is so happy

Me: I know right? "

Thandi: they are flying just like yours" I laugh

Me: The guys are on thier way here "

Thandi: OK,I'm just tired and I'm in pain " I frown

Me: let me see"

Thandi: you are not a doctor musi"

Me: I thought I was going to lose the both of you"

Thandi: You were scared?" I look at her ,Larona start crying

Nurse: I brought her here so you can feed her" she help Thandi to feed the baby.

Thandi: Ouch!haha this is painful and ticklish man"

Yola: hola mummy" she beams when she see the baby" let's see Thabo's creation I hope she is not ugly Look at that head we sies man Thabo and her ears? My God Thabo you are going to Pay " We laugh " no man this baby can't look like Thabo open your eyes little devil"

Thandi: this is an Angel Yola don't call my baby a devil"

Yola: oh you call my son Satan but" Thandi cut her

Thandi: that's because he is satan's agent"

Philani: she is so cute,Phenyo please take me a photo " Aunty and Mrs Tshuma walked in

Aunty: fotsek outside we don't know what you did last night ,out side NOW! "

me: Mara Aunty I

."

Aunty: out all of you"

Ndaza: but I'm still looking at the baby"

Mrs Tshuma: you will see Thandi after the baby is taken back"

Me: but I'm her father"

Mrs Tshuma: So?"

Me: I want to be with Thandi "

Aunty: get out Thabo"

Thandi:can you please get out"

I touch her face and she wake up, she look at me then sigh

Me: I scared you?"

Thandi: You have no idea" she was looking nervously

Me: why are you nervous "

Thandi: I'm sorry Thabo what I said the other day was just meant to hurt you but now I see I hurt you beyond " I look at her" and I will understand if you dont want to be with me

anymore I just...I was tired of you always comparing me with Tshepiso " I wipe her tear

Me: I understand, if I don't want to be with you then who I'm I going to love?I love you dimples now tomorrow and forever " she smile

Thandi:I love you too"

Me: I love you Ma Ka Larona" she laughs I get inside her blanket and cuddle with her " I can't believe we did it,we have a daughter ,one with big sleeping eyes"

Thandi: you arw hurting me now "

Me: OK sorry" I peck her lips. My phone rings.

Thandi: I was about to enjoy this " she says
annoyed the hormones are still there

Me: I'm sorry Mamakhe....hello?"

Voice: Thabae" I freeze" I miss you and our son
want to meet you"

Me: HGH" I clear my throat " address "

Tshepiso: Will send it via Watsap" I look at
Thandi

Me: OK " I drop the call" um...Thandi it may
happen that I have a son out there? " she look at
me

Thandi: how old?"

Me: Um..2/3" she lay back wincing and close her eyes

Thandi: OK"

Me: OK,just OK?" She open her eyes

Thandi: Baby,I will be hurt a little that you have a baby mama out there but it happened before me and you so" Thandi is a child she dosent deserve this drama I kiss her forehead

Me: I love you"

Thandi: I love you too"

Me: I will see you later"

[8/30, 8:20 AM] Mk: #Continuation

#Thandi

After he left I burst in tears. don't have a problem with the child ,I just wanted to be the only mother of his kids.And now God decided No Thandiwe you are going to have a stepchild come storm or hurricane! Someone clear Thierry throat.I wipe my tears and smile faintly

Yola: why are you crying,you are supposed to be happy" I smile for real this time

Me: of course dummy it's tears of joy"

Them: xoooo"

Zee: My niece is cute guys" I look at her(Latona) and smile" the most beautiful thing in my world right now"

Me: still can't believe she is mine" I start tearing again" God trusted me with this Angel"

Yola: you are starting to be the emotional Thandiwe"

Zee: And I'm yet to experience the real you-- that's if the pregnancy didn't change you forever" I frown

Me: was I annoying?"

Yola: girl I like the pregnant you better than the shy bitch" I fold my arms

Me: I'm so offended right? Where is the guys?"

Yola: Thabo called them "

Me: what's going? They are hiding something"

Yola: and for Thierry sake I hope they are not whoring around because I will burn Phenyo along with his whore" Zee coughed I guess that took her by surprise and I hope she is playing far away from Phenyo.

Zee: Um..I forgot ...I have something to do really fast...mntaka baba I will see you later" she

stroke Karina's tiny hand and smile at me" I love you lil sis"

Me: I love you too"

Zee: Yola "

Yola: Just go marn I don't need emotional good byes as if you are going to Dubai or dying"we laughed

Zee: what if I'm going to Dubai"

Yola: you will bring us gift as an apology for not telling us"

Zee: ok see you later guys" she left

Yola: so....how does it feels being a mom" I smiling looking at Mira

Me: I love this feeling" I pause smiling" if I didn't know what love is I now know.I love my daughter and I know that she is the only person that will never turn her back on me no matter what---this right here is my unconditional love"

Yola: I love that you love the feeling, welcome to motherhood friend We are going to raise our kids together" she hug me crying I laugh at her

Me: Thank God I'm not pregnant"

Yola: don't judge me,you were a total bitch!
And abusing Thabo emotionally "

Me: yeah right"

Yola: Girl I have to go" she says after talking for half an hour

Me: Thanks my love for staying with me this long I was really bored" I yawn

Yola: look at you,sleep before she wakes up"

Me: and she was an angel today sleeping the whole day" as I say that she start crying you Yola laughs and take her from the crib and give her to me.I take out my breast slowly and put it in her mouth she hungrily sucked me

Yola: she is hungry" Yola left while I was still breast feeding Mira I love both the names.i changed her nappy and burp her after few minutes when I thought she was slowly falling

asleep she cried.

#Thabo

This is it, she stays in Mayfair this house is big more like a mansion. Wow! I think her death payed her insurance after all.

Me: I'm gonna ring the acon...thanks for coming with me"

Kago: no stress nfethu"

Phenyo: you will go alone ,you will find us here when you are done"

Me: ok sure" I get out of the car

Philani: Don't do anything that Thandiwe

wouldn't do" the guys laugh

Me: mxm"

Philani: the facts is you heard me mxm or no mxm" I shake my head I really will not say I hate neither love Philani what I know is he is a pain in the ass and Thandi's brother so I really will not hurt me. Beside the guy is nice so nice for my liking futhi. The gate slowly open . There she is in a white dress, standing on the driveway on her left side stand a boy--- the same boy in that photo. My photocopy on her right is a small puppy. I feel my tears building up. How? When? Where? this boy is 3 or 4 that I tell you. She whisper something in the boy's ear then point at me. He come running

Boy: daddy! Daddy! I have been waiting for you

to come back!" He run and jump on me,well I didn't know what I was doing I found myself kissing him all over.And he talks fluent English."Mom said you were on a business trip" I look at her and she shrugs.She is as beautiful as I remember.

Me: hi"

Tshepiso: hi...um..come in .Thabo let go of daddy"

Me: Thabo?" She look down

Tshepiso: His name is Thabo Junior " I don't know what that makes me feels but this right here is my son no DNA test needed

Me: I thought you lost the baby" she sigh sadly

Tshepiso: I lost the baby,Thabo was born before I get pregnant"

Me: how?"

Tshepiso: come in,I'm sure you are tired"

Me: ok"

[8/30, 8:20 AM] Mk: Insert 51

#Thabo

We sit opposite each other,I look at her

Tshepi: boy can you go up to your room and play" he look at

Jnr: But I want to sit with Daddy"

Tshepi: you will sit with him,it's that me and Daddy have to talk about a serious matter"

Jnr: Daddy you are not going to leave me again right?" I look at Tshepi

Tshepi: of course Daddy is here to stay my boy"What the fuck! He come and kiss my cheek ow ok .

Me:why will you feed him lies?" I say as soon as jnr is out of the lounge she stand up and I follow her

Tshepi: he needs his father"

Me: why now?"

Tshepi: I'm tired if raising our son alone,I'm tired of missing you I'm tired of seeing you loving another woman" she broke in tears

Me: you died" he poured herself a wine

Tshepi: I was never dead--killed" she hand me another glass I pour for myself

Me: Get to the point Tshepiso!" She burst in tears" why is he Thabo? Why dose he look like me because I know I don't have a son his age,how old is he anyway"

Tshepi: he is four,he is yours Thabo, remember Tshego? She carried him I just took your sperm and forge your signature so we can succeed,I wanted to make you happy" she wipe her tears I don't say anything" he is not my blood because I didn't give them my eggs he is yours and Tshegi's.She agreed to give him to me"

Me: Tshego your childhood friend?"

Tshepi: yes,When I was pregnant Thabo was already here he was 2 years old" I can't believe this" Remember the day you said I should bring you lunch?" I nod because I seem to have lost my voice" Drake kidnapped me and raped me-I...he...I.." she was crying now.And I'm hella confused

Me: wait wait wait wait who the fuck us Drake?"

Tshepi: The guy who attacked us and said I'm his" I clench my jaws

Me: and you didn't see the need to tell me! Why would you do that?" She cried even more ,I know Tshepi in and out and I can see throw her but right now she is telling the truth and it's hurting me

Tshepi: he said if I utter any shit to you or anyone else"

Me: I was going to protect us baby ,how can you keep something like this to me"

Tshepi: and I was pregnant to his baby" I sit down defeated" I tried so many times to tell you but I was afraid to lose you" she come and put her head on my chest I caress her hair

Me: I should have noticed ,"

Tshepi: don't blame yourself,I think the idea of having a baby is what made you to not notice" right there I only remembered that I have a girlfriend and a baby I slowly take her off me

Me: I have to go"

Tshepi: do you have to go" she ask sadly

Me: remember you put my girlfriend and daughter 's life in danger" she look down regretting

Tshepi: I should have waited for her to give birth and take her baby raise her together,I don't want to lie I hate that you love her like you used to love me.And I saw that we have things in common.And that's made me wonder if you were trying to make her me"

Me: I think you are out of your mind"

Tshepi: you know I don't lie,I poisoned her so that she can die I knew they will save the baby and we were going to be a perfect family" she try to hug me but I push her away she pressed a wrong button by insulting Thandi yes I love Tshepi but Thandi is my wife the mother of my

kids

Me: don't! Thandi is the mother of my child"

Tshepi: I'm your baby mother too" I sigh

Me: I'm going"

Tshepi: ok" she said looking down and tears
dropped on the grey tiles

Me: don't do that" she wipe her tears

Tshepi: do what?"

Me:Crying ,I want you to cry ---"

Tshepi: I want you to cry tears of joy" she
Mimick my voice and smile

Me: I guess is my queue to leave ,I will come
back tomorrow and pick the boys for test"

Tshepi: DNA test?"

Me: yes if it's fine with you?"

Tshepi: it's ok" she sit down" please come don't
forget"

#Thandi

I check my phone if he have replied, but dololo. Laron couldn't stop crying it's now that she have calm down. I look at the window wondering if Thabo is ok. Why inst he getting back at me.

Voice: That beautiful face doesn't need that sad eyes" I beam and open my arms for him. God I missed him. Its like I didn't see him for 20 years No one will ever understand my relationship with him ,he is like a brother from another mother now.

Me: where have you been my God I missed you"

Mandla: been laying low, you know I didn't know if I should come see you .I heard what happened and it frustrated me that I'm banned to see you" he check on Laron" ow Thabo was serious look at that head she doesn't look like you anybit" I laugh

Me: she has my eyes at least people will believe me when I say she is mine"

Mandla: keep on making yourself feel better but T boss Outdid himself here"

Me: it's a lie Karina looks like the both of us" he look at me smiling

Mandla: I missed you" he take a chair and sit on the right side then hold my hand" it's hurt that people don't trust us"

Me: No one will trust us" he take out something in the plastic he came with

Mandla: here your favorite"

Me: thank you friend,I will sleep better tonight" I eat my dairy chocolate " this one test better that lunch bar"

Mandla: It Tate's the same to me,Sandy says hi and congratulations" I stop sucking on my chocolate and look at him

Me: did she really said that?"

Mandla: was surprised myself,she told me things that I didn't know she could do to protect her relationship"

Me: I'm sorry"

Mandla: no I didn't prove myself to her that I do

love her and can't cheat"

Me: You are a great lover I really won't mind you having female friends because you are a great man,well not great than my man" we laugh

Mandla: you are happy"

Me: more than anything,he makes me happy"

Mandla: there is nothing I love than seeing you happy,treat him good because he really loves you.He can make mistake that because he is only human"

Me: I know"

Voice: Hi" we turn and look at the door he is standing there hands in his pockets his eyes are red.

Mandla: I was leaving" he stand up I guess he don't want to upset Thabo

Me: thanks for stopping by even though it's late"

Mandla: anytime"

Me: tell her I said thanks" Thabo is looking at the peacefully sleeping Larona." I called you several times"

Thabo: I know" he says and I shut my mouth fiddling with my fingers

Me: I swear I didn't call him"

Thank: I know"

Me: Are you ok?"

Thabo: I will be fine,are you ok?"

Me: I'm tired,I want to rest she was crying and I didn't know what to do" I bite my lips and he smiles" what?"

Thabo: you are biting your lip the hormones are over,you are even talking slowly ,softly not barking"

Me: and?"

Thabo: is my Thandi back"

Me: mxm,what are you trying to say?" I pretend I'm annoyed but my heart is smiling

Thabo; I love you" he climb the bed after taking off his shoes" I love what we have and I will be damned if I lose it"

[8/30, 8:20 AM] Mk: Insert 52

#Thandiwe

Thabo is acting strange this days.Its been a week and today we are getting

discharged, Mama (Mrs Tshuma) offered to pick me up and Thabo's Aunty is making sure that everything is in place in how house.

Mama: hey my girl, are you happy to go home?"

Me: hello Ma ,yazi I don't know if I'm happy or not" Thabo is changing and I don't think I will love to stay with him

Mama: Why?'

Me: I won't get the help I get here" I lie and she roll her eyes

Mama: don't be stupid, I'm here even though I won't move in with you and Thabo's but I will be spending a lot of time with you plus your Aunty is going to stay with you"

Me: more reason to not want to go home,that woman doesn't like me at all she told me that she is tolerating me because of Larona"

Mama: well that's your problem,you said I DO to Thabo without telling your family,His Aunty is your Aunty now" we laugh

Me: I'm not talking to you"

Mama: I didn't say you should" she pick up Larona and kiss her pinky lips." Hey wena Yellow bone ka gogo..yebo girly awuse mhle kana twana ka gogo..."

Me: haibo,twana ga gogo twana ka gogo thatsmy baby"

Mama: uMa wakho is jealous baby" I ignore her and pack everything then we go out I sign the papers then walk behind Ma.I stop and since

Me: Ma,kubuhlungu hayi" she turn around

Ma: kuphi? Let me put her in the car I will come for you" she do so then come help me.I don't know why I suddenly experience more pain when I'm going home.I thoughti washealing just fine.I sit at the back with Larona.

Ma: Are you hungry,"

Me: I'm ok Ma,where is Zee?"

Ma: oh that one is at Dubai"

Me: what?and she didn't tell me ?" She laughs

Ma: I'm joking I mean when she goes out she will valelisa you like she is going over sias"
really Valelisa?

Me: you want me to hurt myself with laughing matter"

Ma: seriously,and I think she is seeing someone or crushing "

Me: didn't she tell you?"

Ma: she did and she also said the guy is takebsoi told her to stop whatever she was

doing with him" I sigh

Me: She is crushing on Phenyo"

Ma: Wha-- Phenyo!" She shake her head" no where did I go wrong in raising that child? Is she crazy? That's your best friend Man come on what about girls code?"

Me: oh Ma please, she is not Yola's best friend"

Ma: but she is your friend and Ndaza is your sister come on she should show some respect".I hold my tummy

Me: Ma I think something is wrong with my operation"she drove inside and park the car

behind Aunty's car Oh Wow she drives ? I didn't know

Ma: I will check you, come get out I will hold Mira just hold my phone .Thabo have first aid right?"

Me: yebo ma" I slowly get off and take her phone. I follow her and I feel my dress getting wet I touch it and come back with blood

Me: Mother! I'm bleeding!"

Ma: don't be scared maybe you hurt yourself " I go and stand near the couch"MaMbatha come here and help Thandiwe she is in pain!" She shout going upstairs to Larona's room. I don't want to sleep in different room with Larona

.Aunty come and help me sit down I feel it again it's like it tearing me apart or stabbing me

Me: oh Aunty wait wait I will stand"

Aunty: what's going on ? Let me see" she lift my dress frown" yesterday I saw this it was ok why is it bleeding again?"

#Thabo

Philani throw some files ontop of his table and sigh

Philani: I heard that murder is out of prison"

Me: what murder?" I ask not looking at him I'm

trying to finish reading this paper

Philani: the one who killed a baby?"

Me: I don't understand he was sentenced life in prison how come he is out ? ...wait unless he is friends with the big dogs"

Philani: that's what I thought?" I shrug

Me: we did our job and he was arrested so ...stay away from him"

Philani: did I say I will go after him?"

Me: Ok,I'm going home"

Philani: I'm not going yet there is this case I want to help with"

Me: don't get yourself in to a dangerous case Philani, and you know captain that.. "

Philani: I know don't try me please"

Me: and at it lean how to drive faster you don't know who you are going to deal with"

Philani: fuck you!"

Me: right back at you!" I say laughing. I lock my door and open the door

Me: aunty hi"

Aunty: thank God you are here Thandi us not well?"

Me: what's going on?"

Aunty: go upstairs"" I run upstairs and see her sweating

Me; baby what's going on" she point her dress I lift it and look at her bleeding operation it's not look at it closel" fuck! Come we have to see a doctor as soon" I'm suing that hospital they left something inside.How do I know ? Of course I worked with murder cases and I know when there is a knife,scissors or razors inside your body.

[8/30, 8:20 AM] Mk: #continuation

#Thabo

Having a good heart it's cute but it's also annoying Right now I'm annoyed by Thandi. After they opened her and take out sissors she still begs me to not sue the hospital .

Me: I don't understand you waitse!"

Thandi: please just get those people fired instead,not the whole hospital"

Me: Thandi you were going to die,look you are in pain they have to close that hospital"

Thandi: please do it for me,baby?" I sigh

Me: ok,ok but..."

Thandi: no buts" I peek her lips

Me: I love you ok"

Thandi: I love you more"

Me: Come let's go home,Larona miss us" she smiles

Thandi: you are hiding something from me this days why?'

Me: um...what I'm I hiding?"

Thandi: I don't know you tell me"

Me: I'm not hiding anything"

Thandi: Thabo ,who poisoned me?" I look forward avoiding her eyes.I know it's going to crash her.Tshepiso doesn't love Thandi and Thandi doesn't know that she is alive.

Me: I ..."

Thandi: don't think of lying to me please" she say slowly" because I know you know who is it" she says looking down.Thandi is back if she was still preg she would be shouting left, right

and center

Me: get in the car"

#Tshepiso

I regret not coming earlier. Now Thank is I love with that girl. I feel sorry for her for what I did to her. I'm not a bad person but life forced me to be. I love Thabo and will do anything to have him by myself again, I bribed that midwife and doctor to leave something inside her. Let me tell you about something. You know stating with Drake taught me things. I mean he was a gangster and did have connection everyway so I know how to play dirty and will never get caught. I love kids especially Thabo's kids that's why I planned -planning on killing Thandi and live happily with my family. I visited her at the

hospital to see Larona I was in a doctor's clothes oh my and she is cute.

Jnr: mom!" I shake my head smiling You see Thabo jnr is my baby I love him so much.i remember we agreed to name our first boy Thabo junior

Me: in the kitchen baby!" He come running holding a book

Jnr: mom help me here, 5×5 equals?"

Me: read with me come,use your fingers start with your little finger and end with your thumb finger , ready?"

Jnr:I'm ready"

Me: ok,um say after me 5 10 15 20 25"

Jnr: I did that and I thought I did mistake"

Me: really? Good boy"

Jnr: when I'm I going to meet Mira?" Well it's not me it's his father who told him.yhis past week he have been spending time with jnr well not here he goes with him at the zoo and other things.I really wish he could spend time with us together maybe his love for me will be renewed again .My phone rings

Me:hi.."

Thabo: I want us to talk about Jnr ,I want him to

start visiting me here and to meet Thandi"

Me: wait wait just wait! I thought we agreed that he will stay with me,now you want him to move in?"

Thabo: are you deaf? I say visiting not moving in with me, and it won't be a bad thing if he stays with us?" I gasp

Me: oh no you didn't,you want my son to move in with that bitch!" I hear him breathing oh no .

Thabo: Tshepiso,I love you and I love you so much ,but Thandiwe Zuma is my wife and I won't let you disrespect her in any way.I love that girl more than you can imagine.Me not confronting you about what you did to her doesn't mean I don't care .I don't know what

happened to you ,you used to be this sweet little girl and now I don't recognize you"

Me: you still love me"

Thabo: that's what you heard only? I need Junior to start visiting m'"

Me: Mara Thabo why can't you visit him here ?"tututu Fuck!

#Thabo

I look at Thandi laying her head on her pillow.I put my hands in my pocket and take a deep breath

Me: mamakhe,we need to talk I have to tell you something"

Thandi: I'm all ears,plus Larona is sleeping" I sit on her side and take her hand then kiss it

Me: I don't know how to say this because what I'm about to tell you it's going to shock you and I don't know how you will take it"

Thandi: well I'm willing to take the risk"

Me: I told you that I might have a son out there" she nod" well he is 4 years his name is Thabo Mbatha" she just stare at me without saying anything" Tshepiso is his mother" she take her hand away from mine and try sitting

Thandi: what do you mean she is his mother"

Me: she is,she is alive"

Thandi: what do you mean !" She has tears " my God" she put her face on her hands I take her in my arms" you are back with her is that why you have changed this past week"

Me: don't talk things you don't know about"

Thandi: I can't believe she is alive,she faked her death"

Me: they didn't kill her they wanted to fool us and they really did"

Thandi: you talk to her?".

Me: of course we have a baby together" she keep quite" I'm sorry that came out wrong"

Thandi: ok"

Me: she don't want Jnr visiting us"

Thandi:

Me: She said she want me to visit him there"

Thandi: Thank I'm a side chick" I frown" you two didn't break up and ..."

Me: hayi fokog marn Thandi! "

Thandi: do you love her?"

Me:

Thandi: Thabo do you love her?" She asked again

Me: I love you"she put her head on her hands again sniffing

Thandi: so you love her,what did I think you always mention her name every chance you get"

Me: Yes I love her! I love her so much! Its hard to unlove her!"

[8/30, 8:20 AM] Mk: Insert 53

#Thabo

She just look down without looking at me. I touch her shoulder that's when she turn to look at me her eyes are red.

Me: but I'm not ilove with her" I take both her hands" I'm I love with you,my love. For you is bigger than the ocean.I love you enough to marry you.Manakhe there is different between I love you and I'm I love with you" she look down " I love her but I'm I love with you " I sigh " I wish you could understand what I'm trying to say that's how I feel I love her but I will never look at her the same way"

Thandi: you love her...."

Me: Look at me,I know it's painful for you hearing me saying I love you,you make me confess everything Thandi it's hard to lie to you.but I promise you I don't love her enough to spend the rest of my life with her.I guess it's because we never broke up,I thought she was dead"

Thandi: I want you to break up with her"

Me: I did that last week"

Thandi: and I want to stay with my family"

Me: what? Thandi please don't do this"

Thandi: I don't want drama please"

Me: if I knew telling the truth will make you pack your bags and go to your family I will have never told you about this. I will never cheat on you Thandi. I'm serious when I say I love you "

Thandi: I'm sorry" she slowly get off the bed and start packing

Me: if we get married are you going to run when ever we have problems?"

Thandi: Thabo you just told me you love Tshepiso so much ,you think it's nice to hear? If it was me would you understand? " I put my hands at the back of my head

Me: baby I'm sorry I didn't mean to hurt you. We

promised each other that we will always talk about how we feel.Can you please do that?You asked me a question and I answered honestly should I have lied?you want me to lie to you ?I can call Tshepisp now to come here so we can all three talk"

Thandi: I'm scared Thabo you are going to go back to her"

Me: did I ever cheat on you? For example Kelly used to throw herself to me did I intertain her?" She shake her head no" Thandiwe you are my wife I mean my future wife I will never do things that will end up making other ladies disrespect you or laugh at you.You know if I cheat on you people will start talking about how stupid you are? I love you woman and if lying to you will make you happy I will start.If you want to move

out it's ok go ahead,I'm not going to stop you if it will make you happy but I want to see my baby 247"

#Thandi

He goes out! Tell me if I'm being dramatic so I can go and apologize.Yes he said he loves me but the facts remains he still loves Tshepiso and I'm not stupid.I maybe quite but that doesn't mean I'm blind.Since the ghost is back and the mother of his son they are going to bond and where dose that leave me and my daughter?I'm moving out,I know people will talk and the fact that Thano is always chasing after me they are going to make me feel bad,as if I'm the bad guy! I'm immature? Well bitch go suck a donkey's dick because I don't give a flying fuck! I'm moving out.Then why is it hurting? I'm used

to staying with Thabo just the two of us but it seems like my fairy tale is ending.

Me: Thabo! " I shout a little I want him to help me go downstairs

Thank: what is it baby?"

Me: can you help me with this bags?"

Thabo: my daughter won't go during the night like I'm chasing her,if you don't love me anymore I understand but don't make our daughter suffer for my son's "

Me: Thabo I love you but..."

Thabo: you told me I'm not perfect, I'm not romantic I will not be surprised if you leave me for a perfect and romantic guy, I'm not trying to blame you for this issue I know me saying I love her triggered you and for that I'm sorry mamakhe but you moving out is going to kill me. I won't be able to live without you"

Me: what are you talking about Mara Thabo , I love you just the way you are I just don't like how you have changed since that ghost come back"

Thabo: So what's happens when you move out?"

Me: nothing" I shrug

Thank: what is nothing? Are we breaking up or ?"

Me:

Thabo: ok I will drive you tomorrow call them and tell them that you are coming seriously I'm in this relationship alone. Goodnight" he close the room ,DAMN you Thandiwe! But I didn't say we are breaking up! Nate uThabo is such a baby! I hate his temper hewe nywe nywe I'm in this relationship alone! Mxm he doesn't want me to be friends with mandla but I have to deal with the facts that he loves a ghost ? Ha,aa brigga bhuti. I call Ma and inform Ma that I will be moving in with them. Aunty barged in.

Me: Ma I will call you later"

Aunty: why are you hurting my son?" She attacks me before I could great me Great just great

Me: I didn't"

Aunty: why is he crying?" I frown

Me: crying? Thabo? But he was not crying when he left" she point at me

Aunty:I knew you will hurt him Thabo loves you but you keep on hurting him why? That's why I hated you I knew Thabo will love you and he will get hurt! Kelly was better because Thabo was not in love with her,he liked her"

Me: Ma why are you attacking me? Did he also told you why I'm moving out? He said he loves Tshepiso so much! Tell me Aunty what will you do if a man you love so much tells you that he loves another woman? I don't know why you hate me so much " i say putting my shoes in another bag

Aunty: wait! You are moving out? I didn't talk to Thabo I saw him crying at the Pool holding your photo of course then I knew that it's you" she hold her waist" yazi Nate Thabo is very stupid! He doesn't know you don't say that to a lady" she walks out and sit down and take his photo and touch his face

Me: I know you love me but I'm hurt Thabo.You are my first boyfriend and I really don't know

how to react to this things I have no experience at all fighting with you hurts" I close my eyes crying I hold his photo to my heart and cry even louder" I love you Thank I hate fighting with you"

Thabo: then let's not fight sthandwa Sam,be patient with me.I will learn how to talk about this things without hurting you,forgive me and let's leave this behind us because we still have Tshepiso to worry about,she is a great to our relationship when we are fighting who is going to fight her?"

[8/30, 8:20 AM] Mk: Insert 54

#Thandi

Next morning I woke up to Thabo staring at me with a big smile.I blink and smile at him.

Me: what are you looking at?" He hold my hand

Thabo: at God's beautiful creation" I blush

Me: thanks," I stroke his cheek" you are handsome too"

Thabo: thanks,...um" he stand up I slowly sit on my bums and look at Larona.She is all dressed up in a pink romper" breakfast is ready,when you are done I will be in my study"

Me: ok"

Thabo: I will drop you " I look down

Me: ok,thanks" he nod and walk out of the room.I take a shower then went downstairs to eat.Half an hour we are driving out of his house to Ma's house.I miss my uncle and Mandla I know they give good advice.Larona start crying,I take my breast out and put it in her mouth and she start sucking.Thabo look at us throw the mirror

Thank: we are going to have a problem with this one" I laugh a little then laugh even more

Me: if you just leave girls alone and mind your business"

Thabo: ha.aa she eat too much and I think you are going to lose weight"

Me: we have to buy Nun me too can't handle to be sucked like a cow"

Thabo: mmm,we will start next month but you are still going to breast feed her,right?"

Me: yeah" I tuck my breast inside my bra and lay her comfortably in my arms

Thabo: Thandi...." He calls then still a glance at me then look back at the road

Me: Thabo"

Thabo: we agreed that you will go back to work when she is 4 months right?"

Me: Yes,don't you trust me?"

Thank: I trust you that's why I chose you to carry my baby" I roll my eyes

Me: you forgetting that you chose someone ,so every girl that you are going to trust will carry your child?" He sigh

Thank: that's not what I meant,What I mean is I planned this baby ,Kelly's were not planned and Tshepiso's was not planned by me she did it herself"

Me: wait a minute,she did what?"

Thank: I tried to tell you the whole truth

yesterday but you were breathing fire,can I tell you another day?"

Me: no I want to know now"

Thank: well long story cut short,Thabo is not hers bilogically"

Me: Long story cut short Thabo,ha,aa I want to know those details you are cutting" he burst out laughing

Thabo: Yolanda have to be terminated "

Me: It's not her,I just want to hear"

Thabo:Well Tshepiso....." He start narrating all

the things that happened in the past 2 years and 4 years. I can't believe that she did that

Me: go and report her then, she forged your signature, and the man who kidnapped her he have to be arrested what nonsense is this?"

Thank: that's not all"

Me: ok?"

Thabo: baby" he sigh" she is the one who poisoned you" I think my heart stopped

Me: what! What!" I hold my heart" of course I'm messing around with her fiance" I bite my lip trembling" and you didn't even report her?"

Thabo: Don't ever saying you are messing with

her fiance that was years ago she is my past
and that that's"

Me: Thabo..."

Thabo: fuck ! Thandi listen to me.I know you
don't trust me now since Tshepiso is in the
picture but you don't have to worry about
anything just take care of Larona and I will take
care of the rest,you think you can do that for
us?"

Me: but..."

Thabo: please sthadwa Sam"

Me: ok..." He lean over wipe my tear with his

thumb

Thabo: I need you to trust me ,if not for us then for our daughter"

Me: ok Thank but don't spend time with that ghost" he chuckled

Thabo: I promise,and we are here"I look around and yes we are parked in the driving way behind Ma's car

Me: thanks for bring us "

Thank: I hope you will miss me a lot"he cares my face looking in my eyes

Me: I know I'm the one who moved out but Im

missing you already.beside my uncle and Yola
I'm used to staying with you" I wrap my arms
around him and lay hear on his chest" i wish the
ghost died for real,we are fighting because of it"
well to my surprise he laughs I thought he will
defend her

Thabo: you are the wine who let her get
between us,don't show your enemies how much
they affect you"

Me: enemies? Is she your enemy?" he friend
quickly

Thabo: enemy? What no!" I'm suspicious

Me: what are you hiding" he kiss my lips

Thabo: nothing my love,so Your mother has been watching us from upstairs " I quickly get off him and fix my hair he burst out laughing then I look up and there she is,folding her arms

Thabo: it's not like we are doing anything wrong"

Ma: hey you two,I'm too young to be a granny of two " she shout!" Get the baby inside morons" she turn back I look at Thabo and laugh looking down . He put his hands in his pockets and look at me smiling

Me: Are you going to visit?"

Thabo: You are my heart ,I have to come everyday to see you so my heart don't stop beating" I hug him then take Larona he takes

the bags

Ma: I was about to come outside,oh girly look at you in pinkie bring her here" I give her Larona

Me: Mother,I need a room downstairs"

Ma: this is your house you can take your father's room if you want feel free"a laugh come from the kitche

Zee: She is playing with you,she loves that room"

Me: then why is she offering it ?"

Ma: That's my room with my husband you think

I will allow kids sleep in it"

Me: but we are going to do a sleepovers in our father's room right Zee?"

Zee: yes a girls sleepover! With Larona infact let's do it now!" She run upstairs" I'm going to fix it

Ma: Ndaza I will kill you! " She laughs and come back

Zee: yazi I swear witches run around that room in the night...well "

Ma: so I'm a witch?" Thabo chuckles

Zee: I mean that's the only reason we don't sleep in your room"

Me: or she has someone"

Ma: liya loyayin !" We laugh

[8/30, 8:20 AM] Mk: #Continuation

#Phenyo

I'm with Doreen and we are having a good time really. Doreen has changed or she is just pretending? I don't know but we are happy. I caress her face, she look up to me since she is sleeping on my thighs.

Doreen: you look happy baba ka Junior" I smile

and look at her

Me: well I'm so happy" she wake up and sit down

Doreen: Come on,tell me"

Me: well today my family sent a letter to Yola's family " she freeze

Doreen: what?!'

Me: who's why are you screaming?" She exhale

Doreen: um..nothing I'm just shocked,so she is going to be your first wife?"

Me: That's what I'm planning"

Doreen: um...ok it's just a little anyway you love us equally"

Me: yes so no need to be jealous Baby " I look at the tv" are you hungry? "

Doreen: I'm good for now" she thought for a while" I was hoping that later we invite Yola and Junior to have supper as a family" I thin my eyes

Me: uh.uh I'm not sure about that.You sure you won't fight each other?"

Doreen: Yola is nice when she likes I guess the problem is me im not really a nice person.Im not matured and I really want to have a relationship with her because I saw that she is a good person"

Me: lose Kelly and join the girls you will be fine"

Doreen: what ,but keljy is my best friend"

Me: ten you will always have a bitter side even if you want to change"

Doreen: let's not discuss this and spoil your happy mood"

#Yola

Junior is running around the living room and I must confess I miss having Thandi with us I know they will be roasting each other now

Junior: mum when is aunty Thandi visiting?"

Me: I told you that she can't visit because she have a small baby" he stops bouncing the ball

Junior: dummy! Then we are the one who have to visit"

Me: don't call me dummy "

Junior: I'm not apologizing"

Me: who cares "

Junior: hippo!" Before I could answer my phone rings

Me: dudla.."

Mama: Double shit who is dudla?"

Me: you are a sdudla nje?"

Mama: don't ruin my mood,I'm so happy" I can hear my little sister Mpilo ilululating at the back ground

Me: I can hear the excitement in your voice what happened?'

Mama: Pheny happened"

Me: oook,You hate him what did he do that made you happy?"

Mama: my baby girl ,his family sent us a litter this morning asking for your hand in marriage" I jumped and hurt my tummy

Me: Mom! Are you sure?"

Mama: yes baby" I cry with her this is good news.

Me: oh my God" I sit down on the floor he is finally going to marry me.He did what he

promised to do

Mama: goodnight say hi to Junior"

Junior: I don't want Mama!"

Mama: Goodnight Junior" she high up after laughing at Junior Yoh I'm so excited and I don't need any stress or judgement at all.Um so happy and Phenyso treat me like I'm the last lady on Earth you know the best thing that have ever happened to him .Ok let me call him andwait I'm not supposed to steal Doreen's moment oh God this is the biggest thing I hate about this arrangement.A call come through and I roll my eyes not that I hate her I just don't like her either

Me: hello"

Doreen: hey sister ,um...I was wondering if you could come and eat dinner with us..you know as a family"I keep quiet" that is if you are not busy?"

Me: I'm not busy.."

Doreen: excellent 7pm don't be late please" she cut me

Me: as I was saying I'm not busy but I'm not interested really we are not yet a family soyeah "

Doreen: ok,sorry I was just trying"

Me: Doreen? Don't sweat ok,you did nothing wrong I'm just not interested" I hear hey sigh.

#Thabo

Judge me or do whatever you want.Hate me for spending time with Tshepiso I don't care.No one will ever understand me or how I do things so go fuck yourself,if I'm betraying Thandi where do you fit? Find a hooby and stay out of people's business.I knock and she open wearing a red dress I look from her toes to her eyes,I spot a piece of paper on her head I lean over to take it and she close her eyes and pour her lips ,I take it and move away from her.

Me: how are you" she clear her throat

embarrassed

Tshepi: I'm good thanks um..come on in" I follow her her" what brings you here because Junior is at school" I take her bread and take a bite

Me: is it wrong for me to visit the mother of my son?" She blush

Tshepi: You only spend time with Junior so I really don't know what you are talking about?"

Me: I want us to talk about Thabo,I want him to visit me"

Tshepi: I don't trust that girl of yours she will

poison my son"

Me: you poisoning people doesn't mean my wife do the same"

Tshepi: this is the second time you mention her as your wife to me,when did you marry her?"

Me: 5 months ago in heaven,since you were there this past years God didn't invite you?" She look at me like I'm crazy

Tshepi: oh well I was in Earth this past month" I sip her coffee

Me: oh my bad,don't worry I'm sure I will invite you on our first unversary" she scoff

Tshepi: come on, be serious are you really married"

Me: yes"

Tshepi: but.. but"

Me: Junior will visit me on weekends do we agree?" She nod

Tshepi: ok"

[8/30, 8:20 AM] Mk: Insert 55

#Thandiwe

It's been a month staying with my siblings and

thier mother-our mother.Its peacefully here and if I didn't know better I will day Philani loves me more he than Thandaza.But Mother told me that Ndaza and Philani are like twins but they fight a lot that makes them hating to spend time together.Abd she also said that they can't leave without each other,that's cute right? Zee treat me like I'm 10 years,she spoils me when I complain she will day " I'm the only did you have so let me spoil you"

Ma: I think I'm late ,kids let me rush to work see you later" She kiss Larona who is in Philani's arms

Philani: Mara Ma!

Ma: I told you to stop feeding her soup"

Philani: but she is hungry"

Me: don't look at me" I say to Philani who wanted me to back him up

Zee: Thabo will kill you "

Philani: Mira is my baby too I have rights to get as well I'm the only uncle she have" we laugh he always say that

Me: Ma you will be late"

Ma: oh yeah ,bye" she take an apple and run out

Zee: um...I have somewhere to be"

Me: Mara sis,I asked you if you will be going out today and you said no"

Zee: I'm sorry little one, around 11 I'm going out"
I sigh today we are going to fit our dresses Yes girl Pheny and Yola are getting married this month and things are really happening fast they played her lobola 2 weeks ago and they decided to get married as soon as possible so 3 more weeks to go for them to say Idos.

Me: I don't know why you will drop me like this"

Zee: ok ok,don't look sad I can cancel my date and babysit Mira"

Me: no it's ok,I will just call Yola and tell her that I don't have a baby sitter" she shake her head.

Zee: let's do this how long is it going to take?"

Me: I don't know maybe 2 to 3 hours "

Zee: ok since you are going by 9 ,I will shift my date time to 13:00, can you make it ?" I nod

Me: yeah thanks"

Zee: anytime...I don't know why she is rushing this marriage she sound..."

Me: I don't know where you fit in that" she pour

Zee: I mean she is 7 months pregnant who want to look pregnant in thirty gown?"

Me: it makes her happy ,can you please stop?"
she raise her hand

Zee: but I said nothing wrong,right Lani?"

Philani: take me out of your girl topic I didn't hear anything"

Zee: I'm going to to sleep"

Me: haibo wee Ma,it's 8 let's clean fast so I can go" she sit back and groan" let's start,Bhuti aren't you going to work today?" He yawn

Philani: no ,I'm going on night duty"

Zee: yeppeeee! That's means you can babysit Mira right?"

Philani: I have no problem" Philani is really dedicated in raising my daughter ,do you know that he knows how to bath and change her diaper,? Thabo too when he comes he make sure that when he goes back to his house he bath and feed her than take hey to bed.I love how he believes our daughter.To be honest I was afraid that he will love her.

Me: ok,no problem Bhuti I promise I will be back "

Philani: I'm going to sleep,I will bath get when we wake up," Zee was really excited

Zee: who is the best uncle in the world? Philani Tshuma!"

Philani: clean girls clean" we start cleaning and by the time we finish it was 9:30 im late but glad that I sent Yola a message that I will be a little late.Thabo called and said he won't manage to come and see us he said he is going somewhere and I really didn't ask where he is going,but he said he will come and day good night to us.I look at the mirror ,I didn't lose the baby fat,but I still look good I mean I don't have a big belly it's slowly going to it's size I didn't even need to excisise or gym.Im wearing a grey redbat leggings blue T shirt and blue vans.I take my grey cap and phone then run to Philani's room

Me: Bhuti I'm going ,here is hey bottle i just

made 2 more bottle"

Philani: ok shrp" he says not looking at me

Me: how do I look?" He open his eyes and look at me

Philani: Thabo will definitely kill every make that is looking at you"

Me: Mara philani" he laughs

Philani,: simple and beautiful" I smile

Me,: thanks"

Philani: you do t have a phone when they ask for your number and remember you have a 1 month old baby"

Me: yoh" I clasp my hand together

Philani: yeah,I don't want any boy near you,Thabo is crazy and hard to love but the guy loves you if you lose him you won't find that kind of love"

.

Me: yoh! Are you too friend smms now?'

Philani: I'm not friends with someone who doesn't have respect I'm just saying what I see and know"

Me: bye!"I run downstairs chuckling I can't believe him .

#Thabo

Tshepiso is now making me spend time with her, telling me son stories about how we used to love each other. Today she used Junior to get me spend time with them. We are now sitting in Steers waiting for our order it's after 11 and we really look like a perfect happy family.

WOMAN: OW this boy looks like his father" I smile and brush TJ's hair he beams

Tshepi: I know right? Kids are such traitors instead of looking like thirty mother who carried them 9 months they come out looking like theory father" they share a laugh.

Me: I have to go" she hold my hand across the table and smile

Tshepi: don't you want to stay a little longer, Junior will love that right Boy"

TJ: yes daddy ,stay a little longer I don't want you to go" Tshepi smiles still holding my hand I smile at Thabo, I hear laughter's familiar laughter's when I look at the door I saw them holding paper bags from Arcamens ,her smile slowly fade away when she saw me with Tshepiso get eyes look at our hands I quickly remove Tshepi's hand on mine. she look behind her

Tshepi: Oops!" Thandiwe then faked a smile at Yola who was saying something they sit on the other table I tempt to stand up but Thandi

shake her head signaling me to stop. She start typing. My phone beeps.

Message

"Mamakhe: I choose to trust you Thabo"

Me:, Thanks you, I won't disappoint or break your heart"

Mamakhe: Ok" I look at her and she put her phone in her Bra I chuckle a little she as far as I have known her she doesn't like going around carrying a bag or purse.

Tshepi: So, you are scared of her?"

Me: Every man is scared of thier
wives/girlfriend,not that they will beat us" she
laughs and sip on her juic

Tshepi: I see,so" she lean over the table" about
what I said earlier what do you think"

Me: I'm not doing that shit"she laughs

Tshepi: I guess we go the hard way then"

Me: what happened to you?,"

Tshepi: I was robbed my life,so I'm trying to get
it back and you are in that life" I shake my head
again

Me: life is like that Tshepiso, people get hurt

and get over it why don't you do the same? I don't owe you anything why are you trying to make me live a difficult life? Yes I loved you but I'm no longer in love with you!"

Tshepi: I know you still love me"

Me: yes I do but that love doesn't fit in my life "

Tshepi: I will send something that will change your mind ,me,you, Junior and Larona can live happily why don't you trust me?"

Me,: I believe md you died! I saw my pregnant girlfriend dying in my arms you think seeing you alive makes me feel better? Why didn't you come after you found out you are alive?"

Tshepi: I'm sorry please forgive me it's not my fault..."

Me: it's not my fault that I'm in love with Thandi so stop blaming me for falling I love, stop using our son to get to me it's not cute"

[8/30, 8:20 AM] Mk: #Continuation

#Thandi

I choose to trust him. If he breaks me I won't forgive myself.

Yola: I'm hungry "

Me: calm down Yola the food is coming"

Yola: are you ok?" I smile and pretend to look for something in my bag

Me: yeah why not? I mean my friend is getting married and I'm her best lady what more could make me happy than seeing your dreams come true?" I say truthfully she smile then frown

Yola: I will let it slide but as soon as we are alone I'm pulling the truth out of you" I nod

Mpilo: sis I have to go"

Yola: you are not going anywhere. We came together so together we will go" Mpilo look at me with pleading eyes

Mpilo: Thandiwe please make her understand" I look away avoiding to interfere in their sisterly fight" oh wow what did u think asking for your help " i pout

Me: that's emotional blackmail "

Mpilo: it's the truth you are her friend and you are taking her side"

Me: that's not the truth,she is pregnant and we don't want her to eat us alive"

Yola: That's not fair Thandi I'm offended mxm" she stand up and take her handbag " I'm not hungry anymore I'm going home" she leave her shopping bags behind

Me: but...you said you are hungry
and....and...what about your shopping bags?"

Yola: bring it with you"

Mpilo: haibo ! But we have do many bags how
are we going"

Yola: that's not my problem how dare you insult
me,eating you? Seriously?"i stand up and try to
run after her but Mpilo hold my hand

Mpilo: leave the elephant alone"

Me: But she is our transport....Yola we don't
have money for transport surely you can't leave
us behind?' I ask

Yola: my man's guy so no" she says that disappearing in the crown outside I drop on my chair holding just above my forehead

Mpilo: thank God I'm going to meet my boyfriend,I knew she will have not allowed me to" I look at her unbelievably

Me: that's all you have to say? Meeting your boyfriend? Girl I left my daughter home and now I don't know how I will go home because I don't have money with me" she shake her head

Mpilo: Thandiwe you stress too much we will work "

Me: let me call Zee....you know what let's go to the ATM once" she zips on her wine annoying

me I bite my lip

Mpilo: okkkkkk cry baby let me finish this" Yazi
Mpilo is 17 years old yet she thinks she is my
age mate?

Me: I'm not a cry baby" I take my bags and
Yola's bags then walk outside

Mpilo:I will not be stupid and fall pregnant I
mean did you see how my sister was fuming it's
like we insulted her" she laughs and I join her

Me: don't do that ,she is my Friend you
know,and instead of helping me beg her you
just dismiss her"

Mpilo: she knows we love her and that's all she needs to know the rest is bullshit I won't beg a pregnant lady to intertain her hormones"

Me: you are evil you know!"

Mpilo: I'm not actually I'm the nicest sister "

Me: mxm" we bump on someone actually I bump on that person

Me: ish hh"

Man: the fuck !" We say at the same time I look up and we stare at each other for a moment

Me: I'm sorry..."

Man: you should look at where you are going girl" i don't know why such a handsome guy will be so rude but ey I'm not surprised Im dating a rude handsome man so yeah

Me: im sorry Bhuti" he hold his chest as I hold my forehead

Mpilo: hello I'm Mpilo," she extend her hand but the guy look at it then click his tongue and walk away" well Fuck you too!"she laughs I look at her and shake my head no doubts she is really Yola's little sister

Me: when they beat you don't think I will rescue you" she laughs Mpilo: rescue me? Haha..i mean hahaha what will you do?" I'm offended like seriously offended itake my phone and call Thabo

Thabo: Mamakhe.."

Me: hey I need a ride please".

Thabo: what happened to Pheny's car?"

Me: Yola smis angry with us so she left us behind" he laughed

Thabo: well lucky for you I'm still around go to this***** parking lot I will unlock for you guys "

Me: ok thanks"

Thabo: I love you" I drop without reply him

Me: Mpilo let's go"

Mpilo: I hope you will drop me first"

Me: no stress I just want to get away from you as soon as possible you are such a disease "

Mpilo: I want to change you and make you arrogant no no no I wanna make you a bitch! Yeah a bitch!" I look up laughing out loud.

oooooooooooooooooooo

Thank frown as she park behind a White BMW.I look at him

Me: what wrong?" He run his fingers on his chin" mmmm?"

Thabo: what is he doing here?"

Me: who?"

Thabo: my Father" I sigh he look at me" did you call him?"I look down he bang the stereo" fuck ma'am Thandi!" He get out and bang the door I flinch again.I get out of the car and go to the backsit and take the bags.He take some and follow me he is still angry and I know better than to utter anything while he is still angry but I want to apologise

Me: Baby I'm..."

Thabo: not now Mamakhe" he says with anger I zip my mouth and get inside.Mr Mbatha and his

wife looking at Larona thirty little daughter was on the carpet playing around

Me: good afternoon" they look up

Mr Mbatha: how are you my daughter?"

Me: I'm good" I look at Thabo but he is not saying anything even a greetnyana nje

[8/30, 8:20 AM] Mk: Insert 56

#Thabo

I can't believe Thandi will do me like this. She knows how much I hate my father why would she invite him here? I watch them talking to each other .

Father: thanks for allowing me to see my granddaughter " she look at me then smile at my father

Thandi: um...do you need something to eat?"

The wife: um... Don't worry sweet heart your brother served us " she nod and look around

Thandi: ok, where is him anyway?"

Father: He said he is going to take a shower" I stand up

Me: that's it,I don't trust you with my daughter anymore" I take Larona from my father" how can you invite someone that I don't get along

with to see my daughter after that your brother leaves her with them...what if they kidnap her to hurt me? Thandi why do you like going against my word?"

Thandi: Thabo I thought...you...."

Me: I thought you understand me but you dont I will never do something that will hurt you"

Thandi: im sorry" that's all she said I hate that I can't be angry with her for such long time

Me: can I please go to your room"

Thandi: ok" I look at my father and walk past him

Father: What can I do for you to see that I'm really sorry?"

Me: you could start by staying away from me and my daughter" I didn't wait for him to say anything ,on the way I bump on Philani

Philani: hey" I look at him I wanted to punch him but again it's not his fault.

Me: unjan," I go straight to Thandi's room and sit ontop of her bed I check Larona's diaper it's still ok she look at me and smile showing her pinky gums.

Me: hello Miss Mbatha" she just smiles I guess she doesn't understand what I'm saying to

her. She is growing too fast you will mistake her for being 2 months, Mamakhe is doing a great job I applaud her.

Philani: why are you in a fuel mood?"

Me: your sister invited my father to see our daughter even though she knows me and him are water and oil"

Philani: oh " he scratch the back of his head" it's non of my business but if you beat her I will kill you "

Me: Mxm you talking kak I will never dream of beating Thandi even though she is pissing me I will never hurt her intentionally "

Philani: I know that but you are such a monster I don't trust you at all but I trust you with her"

Me: what's your point really"

Philani: be patient with her you are 5 years older than her you can't expect her to act your age"

Me: are you insulting my girlfriend? Thandi is matured enough it's just she makes decisions feeling sorry for people I have a problem with her good heart" he laughs

Philani: you want my sister to be evil just like you"

Me: mxm"

Philani: look I'm going out now will see you at the office later neh" I nod and he walks out. Thandi walked in and stand in front of me playing with her fingers

Thandi: can I explain,?"

Me: I'm angry Thandi that you didn't tell me about him"

Thandi: I'm sorry ...he called and pleaded with me to let him see Larona .it was hard to say no " I lay Larona on her back facing up and put a pacifier in her mouth I take Thandi's hand and pull her on my lap.

Me: I'm not Mad at you Thandi I'm just angry ,I

know you respect him but please next time don't allow him" she nod facing down," can I get that smile?"

Thandi: I'm not smiling,tell me about your meeting" I hold her closer

Me: Are you sure?" She nod" Thandi I don't want you to feel other wise you will get hurt if i tell you what Tshepiso wants"

Thandi: In few weeks I will be turning 20 I'm not a kid anymore"

Me: she want us to get married" she stand up and fold her arms biting her lip" hey now ,don't cry on me "

Thandi: are you going to marry her?" I stand behind her and hold her waist then lay my head on her shoulder

Me: thier is one girl that I want to wife her that girl it's you Thandi I will never do that to you ok "

Thandi: I know it's annoying always saying this but you loved her and if you spend time together that love will come back"

Me: I just want you to give me more time and your patience to make things right "

Thandi: I love you Thabo" I turn her around and wipe her tears" and if you hurt me I will dump you and move on just like that" my heart skip

Me: what are you saying to me? "

Thandi: If you get back with Tshepiso me and you will be just a baby daddy and baby mama" I hold her tightly my heart beating so fast .I have to do things fast and from now on she shouldn't see my meetings with Tshepiso I have to put her in the dark.

Me: I want you to know that I love you" I close my eyes listening to her heart she then wrap her arms around me and lay her head on my chest.

#Tshepiso

It's high time Thabo get serious with me I'm tired of snooping around with him.He agreed to give us a chance what's left is to breakup with that good for nothing big eyes girl and marry me.Yes I know that he planned to marry Thandi on thier daughter's second birthday .How did I

know? Well bitch I told you Staying with that monster Derek taught me how to stop around people's business. I have cameras stalled in his office and the office that is at the police station.

Junior: mummy " I look up at my boy

Me: come here baby" I open my arms and he gladly come

Junior: is daddy coming today?"

Me: He us going to work night duty but he will stop by "

Junior: I want to sleep"

Me: ok let me call him"

Thabo: no need to call ,I'm here" he kiss my lips then pick up Junior who is giggling already

Me: baby how was your day?"

Thabo: I wish I could spend the night but night duty" I brush his back

Me,m: I'm sorry don't worry you will "

Thabo: I will come and spend the day when I knock off" I hug him

Me: that will be sweet" he smile and look at Junior.

Thabo: the champ wants to sleep" I follow him to Junior's room.

#Thandi

I call Thabo again but still voicemail. I frown I don't understand why his phone is switched off anyway I unwrap the gift box and open it I pick up the later. Its read 'I KNOW IM NOT ROMANTIC BUT FOR YOU I WILL IMPROVE MY DIMPLES , GOODNIGHT" even though it doesn't have a mcwaa or a heart but still it's something I find myself holding it to my heart I open another box and found a rose and white little teddy bear. I laughed ,Thabo is something else who in Earth put a rose in a box? This little gift made me feel much better I text him thanking him for this .

[8/30, 8:20 AM] Mk: Insert 57

#Tshepiso

I'm happy every thing is falling in the right place. Thabo is so gentle but he refuse to get intimate until we get married and what will that be? Anyway since he is back I don't mind to wait ,we just kiss and cuddle and I can't trade this for anything. I love it, I'm going out to have lunch with one of Derek business partner! Yes im the leader of this gang but no one knows he married me after all so his property is also mine and his family? Well they do have half of the bread too but I don't get along with them they are greedy or I'm the one who is greedy. He raise his hand I smile and walk to him. He stand up as I approach him

Denis: good afternoon" he is all serious I

wonder how his wife deal with it every day

Me: sawubona Me Zulu"

Denis: mmm,so did you find the guys behind the killing of my brother?"

Me; I don't remember you asking me to look into it"

Denis: We Tshepiso I will kill you right now, didn't you promise me that Junior will be fine? Do you know my brother had a family?" I roll my eyes

Me: I will look into it"

Denis: do it fast otherwise I will do it myself " my heart skip he can't do that what if he find out it's me who ordered my guys to kill him? The think is he was Derek's partner into moving gold overseas but I want him out this is my business .

Me: um Denny. " I touch his hands

Denis: Mr Zulu,you are not loyal at all Derek was much better nxa" he stand up I do the same too

Me: look give me 24 hours"

Denis: 10"

Me: ok"

Voice: Denny" we turn and look at his wife who is holding Daniella's hand this girl is 6 years old but doesn't have respect

Denny: my smile what are you doing here?" I roll my eyes MY SMILE really?

Daniella: oh please daddy ,Mummy and I are dating us " he smile

Denis: where is my little guy?"

Angela: Sam took him before we drive here" so this family have a 2 year old boy his name is Tyler was named by Angela's cousin who I was told his name is Tyler too.White people I tell you.

Me: hello,where is Daniel Lwandle Zulu" Angela laughed

Angela: I don't know somewhere around the world busy introducing himself as Daniel Lwandle Zulu"

Denis: anyway I'm done here can I join you my lovely Queens" I hide them and go out I spot Tshepi holding Thandi's waist and the other hand holding Larona's carrier.I smile Thabo is good at playing happy family with this little whire and she is falling for it.He let go of her and hold Thabo Junior as the walk inside the restaurant I run to them

Me: oh haaaalloooo" I say it like I'm surprised to

see them" Thandi smiles but wipe it as soon as she sees who is behind this voice

Thank: yes Tshepiso" he snorted I look at him then he calm a little and smile that's more like it" how are you"

Me: happy and healthy,hello Little Mira" I try to remove her blanket but Mother of the year rush to my side and hold my hand If I didn't gate her I will compliment her .Her frown make her lookeven cuter

Thandi: um not a person of much words
Tshepiso,I don't like drama that is not in my nature I don't know what relationship you have with Thabo but stay away from my daughter because I won't held responsible for my action"Thabo look at her admiring her I clear my

throat

Me: but but I don't have a problem when you spend time with my son" she look at me still holding my arm up

Thandi: that's because I haven't tried or poisoned his mother" she let go off my hand and a tissue and wipe her hand then throw it past my face.I have never felt insulted before .I look at Thabo

Me: how dare..."

Thandi: baby I'm hungry really and I'm sure Thabo jnr is hungry too,right baby"

Junior: Yes aunty and I need water" how dare she dismiss me just like that! Mxm if it wasn't for Larona I will have ordered people to wipe her.

#Thabo

We sit down and order.She still angry.

Thandi: Thabo if your little girlfriend ever touch my baby I will commit a sin"

Me: yes Ma'am" I didn't mean to say that I'm just shocked how she handled Tshepiso but I'm proud of my woman.

Thandi: if you told her that you will play Happy family with my daughter let her know that she also have a womb and vagina nxa" who is this girl? I'm even turned on right now I clear my

throat

Me: I love you nfazi,"

Thandi: a song I hear everyday but if it will make you feel better I love you too muntu wam" Yoh I'm tongue tied right now who knew she can make me stutter like this?

[8/30, 8:20 AM] Mk: #Continuation

#Thandi

My uncle is very sick when we asked him to come this dude he refused.Said Ma and Philani got some work to,Zee have to find a man and me I have Larona to take care do his girlfriend is gladly taking care of him.I love that woman I just wish my uncle was fertile but it's life.Im

interrupted by Larona's cry. I run to Zee's room and pick her up.

Me: what's now my Angel? Let me check your diaper" I check it Zee just changed it then why is she crying this much. I try to breast feed her she drop my nipple and cry.

Zee: why is she crying?" She take her " shush Thabo's gorilla shush" I eye her and she laughs

Me: I don't know ,let's sing for her" Thabo is trying this days, everyday he send me a note and a Rose. A chocolate ontop and telling me how much he loves me. Also he sees us everyday sometimes when I spend the weekend at his house His son will be around. He is such a sweet little thing but a chatter box yoh. He calls me aunty and Larona us Lala he is a proud

brother.

Zee: finally she is quite" I look at her and yep!
The little miss us sleeping I follow her to my
room

Me: do you have plans for today?"

Zee: No,I'm just going to join the girls and drink
the night"

Me: please don'twait for me I'm coming too
but later when Ma arrive home"

Zee: I hope Yola ride a dick tonight is the last
day of her freedom"

Me: and what will you archive if she fucks up?"

Zee: Phenyo!" She hold her mouth I thin my eyes at her" um ..that came the wrong way"

Me: after what you just said I don't trust you around Yola or Phenyo.If Yola cheat on Him I will know you are behind that"

Zee: I said I'm sorry"

Me: should I tell Ma about it?"

Zee: but Thandi I apologized" I fold my arms

Me: go apologise to Yola and please come clean" I take off my shoes and climb the bed and sleep.My phone rings .

Zee: please I promise I won't do anything"

Me: hi" I answer ignoring my selfish sister

Thank: I'm free this afternoon can I steal you and Larona for few hours my lady?" I smile

Me: your wish is my command,but don't get caught while at it" he laughs making me to laugh more

Thabo: no one will arrest me for spending time with my favorite people in the world" I blush

Me: But Larona is sleeping and she was crying non stop"

Thabo: that's because she want to see her daddy"

Me: ok what time?"

Thabo: I'm outside" I get off the bed and open the curtain

Me: you lie!" I see his car" but I'm not ready yet"

Thabo: you already bathed musi just wear anything you want you still will look good,and no makeup" he doesn't like make up this one

Me: ok sir" he laughs" come in please" I hung up and go through my clothes I come across the

grey dress he first bought for me when he bought me for a night last year. He likes it when I wear skin tight dresses I look for my sandals and sit on top of my bed. Unlike at His house here we don't have couches in our rooms not that Ma can't afford them we just lazy to. Her room have it .As I was about to fasten my sandal his hand touch mine I look at him with a big smile he start fasten then

Thabo: it seems like someone missed me"

Me: you have no idea "

Thabo: but I saw you last night "

Me: you are right lady night"

Thabo: don't worry I know the feeling.I can't sleep too because I miss you every day that's why I have to do what I have to do to get done with it " I look at him

Me: what are you doing?"

Thabo: nothing baby don't worry neh"..

Me: I hope you are not lying to me"

[8/30, 8:20 AM] Mk: #Continuation

#Thabo

I look at her chewing her steak.she raise her eyes and stop chewing

Thandi: what?" She look around

Me: um nothing I'm just shocked I didn't know you can be"

Thandi: harsh?'

Me: no I mean fiesty ,you handled her good and I couldn't be more proud of you"

Thandi: Mmm" she wipe her hands and mouth then sit back and fold her hands looking at me" weee Thabo I'm a mother now life taught me that being a nice and innocent won't take you anyway I'm done be nice to people. Yes this is not my personality but it's gonna save me and my daughter from the evil so I'm sorry if I turn you off"

Me: what are you saying I'm turned on ,I love you and I don't blame you I will not allow Tshepiso hold our daughter" I kiss her hands" I will sleep better knowing that my kids have a badass mother who will not allow them to be hurt" she smile

Thandi: don't call me badass it's feels weird" I chuckle

Me: I was hoping that you will kick her ass waitse" she hold her laughter

Thandi: mxm don't pretend as if you 2 don't see each other behind my back "

Me: I won't deny that ,and I told you to trust me"

Thandi: I know I know but don't make me feel insecure because it will not end well and in the process of playing happy family with her make sure you don't fall for her because it will also not end well" my phone rings before I could answer her.

Me: Tshepiso?" I put on loud speaker

Tshepiso: how can you let your bitch insult me in front of my son?"

Me: don't test me Tshepiso, wena o me o batla eng mo ngwaneng was gagwe(what were you doing to get daughter ?) Lose that tone remember who you are talking to"

Tshepi: But Thabo I hate the way she talked to

me, and I'm wrong to bond with my stepdaughter? we will be family one day so she have to get used to me" Thandi look at me questioning me with her eyes

Me: stay away from Thandi and get daughter"

Tshepi: but I can allow my son to spend the whole weekend with her why?"

Me: Because you know she won't hurt him and I trust her with him unlike you aren't you the one who poisoned them?"

Tshepi: are you coming home tonight ?" I drop and exhale

Thandi: coming home? Stepchild? Family...what the fuck is going on here?"

Me: don't ever swear to me do you hear"

Thandi: sorry"

Me: and I told you to trust me why are you overthinking ,I told you to be patient with me"

Thandi: I don't appreciate you taking your stress out on me" I sigh and hold her hands

Me: I'm sorry Mamakhe,it's just Tshepiso is annoying and my pl..." I stop before I could finish

Thandi: go ahead say it, tell me you are fooling me here and you are going to go back to her

just say it I will not trouble you" she should not piss me off

Me: how many times should I tell you to trust me uh?"

Thandi: what you are doing it's going to hurt me badly I can feel it and my instincts are never wrong you have to stop this" she says sobbing

Me; no I'm not stopping and if you don't trust me go home and never talk to me until I'm done with what I'm doing"

Thandi: I can't believe you,so you are dumping me because of someone who tried to kill me and our daughter?I thought you love me"

Me: I thought you trust me"

Thandi: How can I when only I see is red flags in this planning yours please if you love me stop with what you are doing and let's move on and raise our daughter along with Junior"

Me: I wish you could understand what I'm doing here,I'm sorry I have been doing what you want but it's stops here I'm doing what I want and no one will stop me.If you think you can't deal with me feel free to dump me I'm done running after your love and trust" she stands up and run outside.I look down allowing my tears to fall down I didn't mean to say much but I'm tired I know I'm handy at times but I have been doing things that I don't like just to please her she knows it too.And if she doesn't trust me then I guess we should take a break to sort out things

out then see what happens next. I collect Larona's things and carry her then hold Junior on the other hand. Tomorrow is my nigga's wedding so I have to prepare for his bachelor party or whatever they call it I hope it will cheer me up

#Thandi

I run across the streets and bump on someone. I can't believe Thabo can say that without showing signs of remorse. It's like he was planning to break up with me since The Ghost come up. I kneel down and pick the laptop that have fell down and slowly stand up

Guy: what's wrong with you bitches!" I know this voice very well I look at him and hand him his laptop" You again!"

Me: I'm sorry" I turn around

Guy: wait are you crying? Wait !" I ignore him and take few steps forward thinking about what Thabo said I didn't even notice a car coming by.I just heard screams and then I fall down.I listen closely and it's quite I think I'm dead.I slowly open my eyes and look around.Thank God I'm good and wasn't gotten by this car but how did that happen?

Voice: Ma'am,Sir are you ok?" Sir? Who is Sir? The sir shift under me I move quickly .He saved me? And made me fall ontop of him? But how did that happen so quickly? He stand up and hold my hand helping me up.

Guy: I'm good,are you ok?" He ask me I nod he check me all over " can you talk?"

Me: I'm fine thank you" I look up crying not because I nearly died but because of Thabo

Guy: Come let me take you home"

Me: no take me some where else" he nod and turn to the driver

Guy: I'm sorry and thanks for acting so fast"

Man: no thank you for acting so fast" they shake hands then he come to me and hold my hand we then walk to his car

Guy: my name is Spha,Sphamandla"

Me: Thandi" he look at me with a frown

Spha: why are you crying" I shake my head
crying

Me: don't ask me I just want to cry in peace" he
keep quiet his phone rings

Spha: Sorry I won't be able to come....Yes and
please cancel all my meetings for today.....Look
through it and send me those emails" he hung
up and then look at me" I hope you will feel
better"

2 years later

[8/30, 8:20 AM] Mk: Insert 58

#Thandi

Whew! Where can I start? Ok let me start by saying it's been 2 fuckin' years and Larona has grown so much actually tall as her father. My relationship with Thabo Junior is so awesome he even calls me Mama how cute. Thabo and I are on and off seriously I don't trust him at all even though he says he is just doing something and it's about to end then we will get our happily ever after. So I did what most of girls would have done, Yeppp I told him to go fuck himself with Tshepiso. I'm in a relationship with Dogs you remember him? But 3 months back I cheated on him with Thabo. When Thabo demand sex Thabo gets sex and no he didn't force himself on me he just commanded and I

got wet by just his hasky deep voice and I ended up in his bed. Now I regret because Spua diseny deserve any of this . This on and off relationship of mine with Thabo have to end.

Spha: Dimples..." I open my eyes and frown

Me: can you stop calling me that?" He rolls his eyes and stand up Spha is bisexual but we agreed that he is not going to fuck gays

Spha: let me guess, because you want to be called that by that baby daddy of yours" and yes he is as arrogant as Thabo maybe thats what made me fall for him too they don't see eye to eye even.

Me: it's not like that Spha, you know I hate it

because he calls me that can we forget this and move forward,if we allow Thabo get between us it will only ruin our relationship not his" he sigh

Spha: ok ,so I was hoping to take you for dinner this evening and join the guys later there is this party we are invited to attend" I kiss his cheek and wrap my arms around his neck

Me: it's too much now baby, yesterday you took me out for a date and today also? Go and spend time with your fellas" he is also wrap his arms around my waist since I'm standing between his legs,he lay back and drag me with I fall ontop of him screaming my hands lend on his chest he burst out laughing

Spha: you still get scared" I laugh too

Me: you always caught me off guard do yeah,"
he push my hair behind my ear and look at me

Spha: you look beautiful every day if I didn't
know better I will say you are pregnant" I
smile,you see Spha can have Thabo's rudeness
but he knows how to make a girl blush every
second.

Me: and you look sexy my prince"

Spha: baby I really want to spend this evening
with you,I know tomorrow you won't be
available and"

Me: I have to rest before reporting to work
please" he sigh

Spha: ok ,"

Me: don't look sad you always come to my work place during lunch"

Spha: ok no hard feeling go and rest"

Me: let me take a bath"

#Tshepiso

2 years of not having sex but you have a fiance, mxm Thabo says he is waiting for the night of our wedding. Thabo loves sex I'm sure he can't only survive on blow job no and I'm angry because recently he smelt of a woman's

cologne.He is cheating on me,and if I find out who is she I will paint this city red with her blood! I'm starting to think that Thank gave us a chance not because he want to but to protect his ugly baby mama,Yes I threatened him that if he won't give us a chance I will kill his bitch .Three days later he came to me and confessed his undying love and was I happy or was I happy? Come to think about it now I think he did what he did to protect Thandi he doesn't love me.His soft lips brought me back to life

Thank: beautiful flower how amwas your day?" He look at me in the eyes like I'm the only woman for him .Dose that mean my thoughts are wrong? I fake a smile" give me a proper smile my love" my heart beams with desire

Me: it was good ,but your son was annoying me

yoh,he said he want to go and spend the night with Larona" he sit down and hand me my favorite coffee it's been two years doing this he will make it for me or order it ,it's taste bitter but nice.

Thabo: sthandwa saam but you know they are siblings they are bound to have a relationship" I pout

Me: I know that baby but I'm jealous when he calls your bitch mama" he looks annoyed but hide it with a charming smile you will swear he was annoyed seconds back

Thabo,: but Thabo is your son he knows that" he stand up and take off his t shirt" I'm do tired can I spend the night here?" I smile happily

Me: you do not need to ask my love it's your home also" I take a sip and this time it's bitter than before"baby this taste bitter?" He turns around with a concern look

Thabo: really? But I made it the way it is"

Me: maybe it's the milk did you check the expiring date?"

Thank: no,let me taste it" he sips and look at me" but I don't taste any bitter in this maybe you are coming with flu"

Me: yeah maybe ,come on bring it here it's still nice" he hand it to me and Peck my lips

.#Thabo

I wish Thandi would have been patient with me,I know I didn't tell her the whole truth behind my plans.What she is doing is breaking me every day,I love that girl and I wish Tshepiso never came back from the hole she was in.She is sleeping around with that mothetfucker I was this close to beat him up but the guys told me otherwise.I call her

Thandi: Ntate wa Larona" I smile she knows few words in setswana now and thanks to my princess

Me: Mamakhe...can I bring Thabo over"

Thandi: I'm going back to work tomorrow"

Me: I will tell hus transport to pick him at your house"

Thandi: ok bring him I miss him anyway" I smile

Me: I love you Mamakhe yaz"

Thandi: don't confuse yourself you forgot you proposed to that ghost of yours in front of me,that day was supposed to be the beggining of our happiness,I was supposed to say I do to you Thabo but you proposed to her in the day that was supposed to be my wedding day" I look up

Me: I'm sorry I wish you could understand where I'm coming from" I swallow hard remembering that day

#Flashback

She work down the aisle her uncle holding her she looks beautiful like an Angel. My eyes got tearing Mandla Pat my back, Since my friends wanted to be my best man we decided to choose Mandla .

Mandla: don't cry, smile she will get worried" I nod and look at my wife yes my wife she has been my wife since she was 3 months pregnant I made her sign our marriage certificate without her knowledge even get ID name is Thandiwe Mbatha I don't know why she haven't realize that even now. Her uncle hand her over

Uncle: I trust you to always make my daughter happy" that's all he said and then he walk back and sit next to Mrs Tshuma,I look at my bride to be we both share a laugh crying

Thandi: I can't believe we are doing this" I wipe her tears

Me: it's a dream come true Dimples" the pastor start with his speech until he says

Pastor,; if anyone is against this reunion or think the wedding must not continue please raise your hand" in my heart I pray that Tshepi doesn't show up" ok we may now continue" we hold hands as the pastor speak" Thabo repeat after me"

Me: No pastor I know what I want to tell my bride "

Pastor: ok go on"

Me: Thandiwe Zuma" I look at her and chuckle" the first time I saw you I told myself she is the one I...."

Voice: excuse me!"We all look at the door I must admit she look good in that dress but what the fuck is she doing here? I told her I'm going on a business trip" I come to stop this Shane if marriage" Pheny hand me my phone it's a message from Tshepiso(If you don't stop this nonsense I end her life,you thought I was joking when I said I will kill her) I look at her and

back at Thandi my poor Dimples is going to be hurt. Phenyo nod telling me it's better hurt her than let her die so I take the ring I was supposed to put on Thandi's finger and kneel in front of Tshepiso

Me: I..." She screams being all dramatic before I could even propose

Tshepi: yes! Yes! Yes! Oh my God" I slid it on her finger and hug her I signal the guys to take Thandi away since people are taking videos. She come to me and throw a mean slap it hurt but I know that what I'm doing to her hurts more.

#End of Flash backs

Thandi: I'm tired of always understanding Thabo" my lips get dry" you have heart me in the most cruel way in public in my wedding gown" I can hear her voice breaking in between,her breath keep of running out

Me: I know and I'm sorry. I know I'm not perfect but baby did you have to move on so early?"

Thandi: you wanted me to mop around like there are no men in this world? You just replaced me that night like it was easy to.You made me believe that I'm replaceable just like that I felt like shit" I close my eyes and hold the bridge of my nose she is hurt I know and I'm hurt too I didn't know what to do that night.

[8/30, 8:20 AM] Mk: Insert 59

#Thabo

After having that hitted yet heartbreaking conversation with Thandi ,I turn around only to be meet by Tshepiso's d eye.

Tshepi: what's going on? Why do you look sad"
she look worried

Me: I..." She cut me off

Tshepi: I'm sorry if I'm stressing you every day with sex.Go and rest I will cook dinner" I breath in relief thank God she didn't heard what I was talking about.

Me: you seem to have forgotte that little Thabo

wants to go and see Her sister and Thandi" she roll her eyes

Tshepi: Oh yeah what a turn off" I hold her waist

Me: they are stuck with us for life baby" I kiss her neck

Tshepi: not if the mother dies" I let go of her waist and look at her" oh chill love I won't kill your precious baby mama"

Me: not before you die first" she shot her head to me

Tshepi: what did you just said?"

Me: not before I marry you first" she smiles

Tshepi: oh I thought maybe you ...never mind
...go it's getting late we don't eat you to sleep
over do we?" I literally rolledmy eyes

Me: Ok baby ...Thabo! Junior! Come let's go"
Tshepi close her eyes" are you ok?"

Tshepi: I'm a little dizzy I don't know what
happening to me it's been months feeling this
way sometimes my lungs hurt" I crouch in front
of her masking a worried face

Me: but baby why didn't you tell me? You mean
you have been feeling like this and hide it from
me!" I shouted to make it look real she sobs
silently. There was a time I will feel like shit

when she cries I a time where when she is in pain I wish I could take it away but right now I feel nothing but hatred for her. Tshepiso is evil very evil I found evidence on her .She transport teenagers all over the world but since I proposed to her when ever she kidnap kids i rescue them that what made me stay longer because we have so many cases about missing children.She works with the Russian, Nigerian and some other countries I didn't even know existed.

Tshepi: I'm sorry I just ...' I cut her

Me: we have trust issues now, yh?" I shout" you don't trust me enough to tell me ,do you even consider me as your fiance?"

Tshepi: don't say that please you know I love you and.."

Me: well it's seems like I'm engaged and I love with myself.I now see that I don't know anything about you but I opened up for you about my life when you died!"

Tshepi: I'm sorry" I calm down

Me: it's ok,how are you feeling?"

Tshepi,: the pain comes and goes"

Me: you need to see a doctor"

Tshepi: no I'm ok don't worry"

Me: ok but if it's get worse I'm taking you to the doctor" she giggle and I smile .This one doesn't deserve jail she will not even spend 1 month in there yes that's how powerful she have come so I decided to poison her the moment she stopped kidnapping kids .She stopped because it was not going according she was losing money and get clients were very angry that she can't make her end of the deal so she ended giving up.

I look at her bedroom room it's dark .

Junior: mama is not home" I look at him and smile

Me: let me call her" I dial her number

Thandi: hello..." I can tell that she just woke up

Me: hey buzz in" I hear movements then she switch on the lights .I saw her wearing just a g string she quickly close the curtains and I laugh

Thandi: what are you laughing you pervert and why the hell are you looking at me nxa" she drop the phone I look at Thabo he shrug his shoulders

Junior: that woman is sexy" the fuck

Me: that's my woman not yours what do you know about sexy"

Thabo: I knew something was going on

between you but trust me I won't say a word to my mom because mama is a nice lady" I chuckle

Me: sadly there is nothing going on ,she dumped me because I chose to protect her from being killed"

Junior: girls are ungrateful daddy you know I like this girl at school hell I even risked my life defending her and now she look at me like im a rotten cabbage" ok this boy must just keep quiet

Me: how old are you?"

Junior: why?" I get out of the car and wait for the gate to close but it never did

Thandi: thanks for bring him you can go" her eyes are puffy

Me: Thandi can I explain like tell you the whole truth?"

Thandi: I'm not interested.Keave Thabo " she turn around tying her gown" hey boy ka Mama are you hungry? I know you do t have to answer i know your mum feed you leaves"

. Junior: thank God you know I'm hungry"

Me: Thandi can I have just a chance to explain to you why I did what I did? Tshepi will be over soon"

Thandi: why didn't you tell me at the beginning?"

Me; because Thandi I was afraid you will flip or live in fear.I needed to take...." She shut the door on my face"

Thandi: I'm closing the gate in a few" she shout at me I look up then stare back at the door.I wish things where different.This plan of mine was a kill two birds with one stone.I was doing my job and saving my woman at the same time but in the process I lost her.I wipe my tears with my T shirt.I think I should just try and forget about Thandi and try to move on.My phone vibrates i look at it .

Me: sho mister"

Phenyo: can you please come to my house u
don't believe what I'm seeing"

Me: what's going on" he start sobbing

Phenyo: I don't know,look come here"

Me: ok..."

[8/30, 8:20 AM] Mk: Insert 60

#Thandi

After bathing and making breakfast for my
babies I go and call them for the last time.I
shake my head as I they jump on thier bed.

Me: Mara guys it's early for me to shout ,you are going to school even if you injure yourselves." Thabo Jr climbed down and help his sister" breakfast is ready eat I'm going to take my jacket" he nod and lead Larona downstairs I watch as they carefully take steps downstairs.My flat it's a two bedroom with a lounge and kitchen and dining room. I bought it with the money my father left for me.I look myself at the mirror one last time and take my files and put them in my bag and zip it ,I then take my purse I hate going around with them but I got no choice.I throw my phone and cards inside since I change them every 2 days .Thabo Jr is a lovely kid I found him wiping his sister's mouth with a wiper I kiss thier cheeks and fix Thabo's collar

Jr: mama can I spend the week here? My mom is so uptight"

Me: I will speak to daddy first so he can speak to your mummy ok" he smile

Thabo: ok mama " I hold thier bags and lead them to the door as soon as they walk out I lock the door and open the car for them.

Me: gosh I forgot to call your driver"

Thank: don't sweat daddy called him " I sigh

Me: thanks to him I guess,I'm dropping you'll to school"

Larona: mummy drop Junior first" they start to argue about who will be dropped first but I have

to drop the princess first because Thabo's school is near the hospital I work to.

I kiss her head and wave

Larona: you are picking me first!" She shout

Me: ok my love"

Thank: finally!"

Me: heeeee Thank my baby is annoying you?"

Junior: Ha.aa Mama don't act as if she is not annoying" I laugh what I love the most about him is his personality.He doesn't pretend if he doesn't like you he tells you .

Junior: but I love my sister she is my princess"

Me:I know my boy no one will take her from you"

Thabo: but my mom hates it when I want to come here" my heart sink

Me: I'm sorry ,but you know me and her are not best of friends we hate each other but she have to stop worrying about me abusing you" he frown

Junior: but you are the best stepmom ,you never I'll treat me " I brush his head" I love you mama I wish I was staying with you permanently"

Me: I love you too. Dont worry I will take you when you are 18 the court will agree with what you want right now your mother will refuse"

#Yola

Yesterday it was heartbreaking ,Doreen is a changed person and we actually have a great relationship between us and our kids. We stay together as family she come to realize that keeping friends like Kelly won't take her anywhere.I brush her hand as she lay there breathing by the help of machines Our husband is so heartbroken I have never seen him this helpless but he is trying to be strong for us.I stand up and take him in my arms

Me: you don't have to pretend baby I know you think I will see you as a weak person but I know Men also feel my love cry let it go" he put his head on my shoulder

Phenyo: what if this is the punishment I get for loving 2 women?" I shake my head

Me: no sthadwa Sam its not"

Phenyo: I never thought I will lose a child and my wife is laying here without hope if she will one day wake up," Doreen was driving from church to home when another car crushed on hers she was 6 months but without luck the baby didn't make it. She lost a lot of blood her condition is critical. The most painful thing is they removed her womb since it was damaged Her only dream was to have more kids

especially girls .It's going to hurt her when she learn about this.

Me: it's going to be alright I will be there for you guys until she get better" he raise his head and look at me with puffy eyes.I know I should feel like I'm cheated right now when he is crying for another woman but this is Phenyo he stayed to his true words he give us his time equally he makes me feel like I'm the only girl in the world.Its like he loves me only .I don't have this jealousy at all he knows his things and he makes us happy,happy couple happy family . Thandiwe can't stop thanking Him for being a great husband to the both of us.

Phenyo: Im sorry my love I know I shouldn't be crying infront if you for another woman...I just.." he look down

Me: that another woman is your wife baby I don't have a problem. Cry all you want it will really make me happy that you are not hiding how you feel" he put my head on his chest squeezing the life out of me

Phenyo: I don't know how I got lucky, I don't deserve you at all You are supposed to be loved by someone who will love only you"

Me: I'm happy where I am ,if you want to get ride of me no thanks my husband makes me happy " he look at me

Phenyo: I'm happy to hear this" we almturn and look at Doreen who is sleeping peacefully like she is not in any pain" I trust in your God he will

heal her" Phenyo is not a church person.I sit down and hold her hand.Beside Thandi Doreen is good friend/sisterwife I didn't know that behind that evil mask is a kind-hearted girl.My tear roll and Phenyo wipe it.

Phenyo: she will wake up don't worry" I nod

Thabo,: hey I'm going home I will check you later again" What is Friendship?Thabo,Kago and Phenyo us your answer this guy's spent the night here with Phenyo.I love this squad to the moon.

Me: can you guys please take him home ,he needs to rest"

Phenyo: but baby I need to be here invade.. "

Me: I took Junior to school ,Thato and Yaone are at Doreen's mother so the house is all yours go and sleep" he come and kiss my head then Doreen's cheek.Thato is my son and Yaone is Doreen's son.Imagine all boys instead of girls.

#Tshepi

Me: kill him !" I close my eyes as I feel pain in my stomach." Ahhhh!" I stay still for seconds then it got away.I take my car keys and drive to Thandi's house I know the is home now and probably watching TV when the kids are playing ingrontnof her house.I call the police.

Voice: Constable *** hiw can I help" I cry and told him what's going on. Few minutes later I

pack in front of her house on her stoep there is blood all over ,my heart start beating and actually I cried real tears this time no! The pain is worse that I'm feeling I my stomach.No

Me: aaahhhhhh!" A police come to me and hold me

Police: ma'am please calm down,you said this lady promised to kill your son" I cried without acknowledging him.I look at Thandi who is kneeling in front of Thabo Junior holding a knife they used to slite his throat she was trembling and crying at the same time.Her hands are full of blood.

Thandi,: oh my God Junior what have the done to you ! Tell Mama my boy please wake up you can't do this to me please" I saw Laronia coming

out of the house.

Me: please take her away she can't see this" he run and take her back inside I may be evil but kids don't have to see this. Another police car drive in. Philani come out if it running he stops at his tracks when he see his little sister holding a knife

Philani: no..no..no.no this is not happening not my sister!

Police: detective Tshuma this lady here we believe she just killed her ex fiance's son ,His mother said she threatened to kill him"

Thandi: What! No! How can I kill him I love him he is my son!"

Philani: any evidence?" He asked

Police: We found her holding this knife and him,we are arresting her"

Philani: Please don't cuff her " he moves closer " Nana don't fight them ok" Thandi burst in tears she sobbed painfully getting choked in between.Thabo come running he stopped ad look at the situation around his eyes lend on the crying Thandi.

Thabo: what's going on here,? Junior! Junior!" He crush infront of him and bend his head he then look up and wipe his eyes with his t shirt."Who did this?" They point at Thandi..

Thandi: please you have to believe me I didn't

do it Thabo please believe me" He walk to her and take her in his arms WHAT!

THABO: I know Mamakhe I believe" she cried even louder

Thandi: thank you for believing me" he wipe her tears

THABO,: Cooperate don't fight them And don't hate your brother for his this guy's are his guys and he have to play by the law he doesn't have a choice but to let them arrest you" I can hear them because they I'm near them

Me: You killed my son you bitch you are going to rot in hell" I wanted to slap her but Thabo blocked it

Thabo: we have been playing this game for 2 years now I want to put it to the end!" His eyes shows nothing but hatred" I wasn't really taking you back , let's talk about this later but for now I want to catch the dog that killed my son" his voice too is different.

Thandi: I don't want to go to jail My God my daughter! Junior please.. " she cried

Philani: Thandi get in the car please THABO Larona is inside"

[8/30, 8:20 AM] Mk: #Continuation

#Kago

My friends are going through something I wish could happen to no one. Phenylo lost his baby and his wife is in ICU. Thabo just lost his son I don't know what to do right now. I know Thandi being pregnant hit him hard he lost her for real I mean it's obviously that Spha and Thandi are serious hence she is preg.

Me: Thabo .." he open his eyes .They are puffy and red he is both angry and sad.

Thank: mmm"

Me: let's go" he look at Thandi then nod

Philani: I'm coming with you ,he needs us right now"

Thandi: can I come too?" He look at Thank" I mean if you don't mind?" Thank look happy to hear this I can tell by his expression.

Thabo: It will make me happy to have you around the house" she smile and look at Spha

Spha: it's ok baby,you can go I mean Junior was your son too" they hug and Spha left putting on his jacket.

Mandla: Sandy is waiting for me ,I will come by tomorrow....again I'm sorry man"

#Thabo

I decided to drive with Thandi to have our

privacy but she look scared to be with me.

Me: are you ok?" She shift uncomfortably"
Thandiwe are you ok ? "

Thandi: um...yeah...I'm good...I.." she stammer

Me: Thandiwe!" She jumped in fear

Thandi: Yes Sir" I look at her shocked I park at
the side of the road.The guys stopped too

Me: no you can go guys"

Thandi: no please don't go?"

Philani: let's go I trust you with my sister"

Thandi: please don't"

Kago: what's going on?" I shrug

Me: I don't know too,Why is she acting like this?"

Kago: nothing will happen to you he won't do anything to ok" she nod trembling" mister don't take long" i nod and they drove away I look at Thandi I try to touch her but she flinch blocking her face

Me: Thandi...?" She shake her head

Thandi: I didn't do it please believe me" she

says sobbing" I loved him like he is mine"

Me: I know and I believe you"

Thandi: you are not going to kill me?"

Me: why would I do that? I know you didn't do it I knew it before I could watch the evidence.You are innocent and free"

Thandi: so I'm free like I will never go back there?" I smile and nod she surprisedly hug me I wrap my arms around her and let her cry" he was young,he ...he...he called me and you to help him" I swallowed hard as I listen to her " I couldn't save him he is gone he died in my arms"

Me: I know I'm sorry you witnessed that"

Thandi: he was In Pain Thabo,he said I should help him and I couldn't! I failed him oh my God"

Me: I failed him too,don't blame yourself we didn't know that it will happen" she raise her head and look at me.She then wipe my tears

Thandi:I'm sorry Thabo,I know how you wanted a son andthey took him from you." I look side ways" I'm really sorry"

Me: it's painful Mamakhe but I'm used to it,u knew soon or later my son will be taken away from me.Im destined to not have a son" she shake her head

Thandi: you will have many sons one day " I

sadly look at her

Me: with who?"

Thandi: you will meet someone one day "

Me: I just wanted one lady to be my wife and mother of my kids and I don't stand a second chance since she is now pregnant, I don't think I will remarry or have kids, Larona it's enough for me if I can't have kids with you " she keep quiet I start the car" why Thandi?"

Thandi: mmm?" She look at me

Me: why couldn't you trust me and wait? I never cheated on you I stayed faithful to you because

I loved and still love you?" She look outside the window my throat become dry I stop the car and get out to breath it's painful I don't think I will ever love another like this .I will set her free so she can go ahead with her relationship with Spha I don't want to make her sad.If Spha makes her happy than me then

[8/30, 8:20 AM] Mk: Insert 61

#Thandi

I keep on look behind me thinking maybe someone will come and tell me you are innocent.

Detective:Hey!" He bang the table startling me"

you want to go to jail?" I shake my head no" tell me the. Answer me" oh God My brother refused to question me so he passed the case to this ass smelling detective.He is so scaring he doesn't even have a heart." Why did you kill him?"

Me: you have to believe me I'm innocent this is a set up"

Detec: The father is your ex and he rejected you and proposed to his now fiance and you never healed from that betrayal right?" I nod

Me: it's hard to forget "

Detec: that's why you killed his son,to revenge" I sob louder

Me: I didn't kill him,I swear I didn't he is my son I love him"

Detec:Well you are not his mother bilogically you killed him knowing that he is not yours" I cried choking

Me: I didn't (gasped) I didn't kill him I swear"I cover my face with my hands" God is my witness

Detec: do you see God here?"

Voice: I will sue you for this "

Detec: She is going to jailno matter what"

Mandla: can u have privacy with my client"
Thank God I don't have time to ask him since
when is he a lawyer.

Detective: You can try to fight for her but all
evidence point at her" he close the door I run in
to his arms and cry even more

Mandla: I'm here now breath ok"

Me: he is coming for me,I know he doesn't
believe me"

Mandla: who ?"

Me: Thabo he is going to kill me please save" he

hold my shoulder shaking me

Mandla: look at me breath don't panick,that's right " he make me sit down " now look at me,That guy loves you even if you are found guilty he will never find it in his bones to kill you nor beat you.I just hoped that you waited for him to wrap what he was doing because trust me he did what he did to save you and your daughter,I was there i saw it all" I sniff

Me:You don't know Thabo," he shake his head

Mandla: No you don't know him" he brush his arms" he actually sent me here to keep you company to make sure you are ok and not to answer to any questions until he comes with Prof"

Me: since when are you a lawyer" he chuckles

Mandla: I studied it party time, actually you are my first client" I feel the life in me leaving my body .

Me:Are We going to win oh my God .." I panicked he is new to this and I...I see black

Mandla: Thandiwe! Hey " he lightly slap me" don't you dare faint on me...shit shit you are really fainting"

#Thabo

If I knew what wrong I did for God to punish me

in this manner I will have long apologized .This is not funny at all I can't be losing kids left to right .I will find them and anyone who is involved is going to know why Dogs sleep in the fire place.I took my daughter to my sister then went back to Thandi's flat.Princess can see that something is wrong she actually cried for her mother.as soon as I arrived I took my laptop and sit down then watch the CCTV from each corner and inside of this flat.No one knows I have put surveillance cameras here but I didn't get in her room .I watched everything .What I saw will hunt me for the rest of my life I saw Thandi bathing and feeding them,After that she go and watch her favorite shows.Thabo Junior and Larona went outside to play.Few minutes later Larona run back inside demanding waterfront her mother.I saw them approaching Junior the roughly dropped him down and slap him he tried to scream but they point a gun at him.His tears ,I couldn't take it anymore It's

painful. I saw them slicing his throat slowly. My son died a painful death they sliced him slowly as if to spite on him. His blood come out if his mouth but he fought to be heard he still screamed ,he called for Thandi and me, I saw Thandi reducing volume and run outside. She screamed when she saw Thabo in that state. "No no no you can't die in me , please wake look at me my Son noooo!"

Junior: Mama help me...." He choked on his blood

Thandi: Juuniooorrr!" She hugged him closer to her chest crying painfully. I paused it and go to her kitchen and open her fridge Vodka she have vodka I take it and gulp from the bottle. I don't know when I doze off but I know I messed up , I should have long gone to the police to set

Thandi free .I take my car keys and run out it's past three in the morning Shit! How did I fall asleep? When I arrived I go straight to his office.

Detec Jobe: what! You don't know how to knock" I put the USB in front of him

Me: release my wife right this moment" I didn't wait for him to utter a word.I go straight to the waiting room Spha Thandi's boyfriend is here ,Philani ,Kago and Mandla

Me: I'm sorry for keeping you waiting I don't know what happened but..." I sigh

Mandla: you are going through much right now it's really ok"

Kago: I wish I could say everything it's going to

be fine but I will be lying " I nod as they console me I sit down and lay on my back on the bench and close my eyes. Spha is a good guy I only hate him for dating my wife beside that I have nothing against him. As I was still closing my eyes listening to the wispears of the universe I hear doors opening and footsteps I open my eyes and saw her rushing to us. She run to her boyfriend's arms I close my eyes and listen to her crying painfully

Spha: I'm really sorry babe please don't cry you will you are stressing the baby" I shit open my eyes

Me: Baby?"

Thandi: what baby?" We ask at the same time

Mandla: she fainted last night the police took her to see a doctor since we were scared she was not breathing ,it seems like she is pregnant and her high pressure is high"

Me: God no" I wispear to myself.He nocked her

Thandi: no it can't be they are mistaken"

Sorry for errors

[8/30, 8:20 AM] Mk: Season finale

Insert 62

#Thandiwe

I wipe my forehead as my heart pound so fast for the hundred times today. I don't understand ,it's cold but i feel so hot,I'm burning both inside and outside. I can't say is the pregnancy because my first one didn't burn me this way. We just came back from burning Thabo Junior .It was so heartbreaking I can't imagine how broken is Thabo. Tshepiso is a walking corpse and I really don't understand why she is like that because last week she was ok ,now she look like a granny on her 80 s. I stop and bent down trying to catch a breath. I take off my long black jacket .A hand hold my shoulder

Sarah: are you ok babes?" I look up at her

Me: I'm not feeling well I'm burning" she unbotton my dress as she see why sweaty I am

Sarah: damn girlfriend! You are so wet come let me take you upstairs" I hold her hand and shake my head

Me: the lounge please "

Sarah: ok" she help me walk to the lounge.After taking a sit she ran to the kitchen and come with water.

Kagiso: darling are you ok?"

Sarah: she is burning" he took off his black sunglasses and look at me dramatically

Kagiso: reallllly? Where is the fire?" I giggled a little mxm this one is crazy,even at times like

this a crack jokes.He put her glasses back
hiding her puffy eyes.Poor thing he did got
along with Thabo , everyone did." What's wrong
Mfazi ka Thabo" I cringe at the mention of him

Me: I'm just burning kagiso"

Kagiso: so your sister in law says this water is
gonna unburn you?'

Sarah: ha.aa don't shit on me"

Kagiso: I'm older than you!" Ok they are now
fighting

Mpilo: Yoh you you ,tonado engaka from 2
fucken adults?" She is wearing a black

highwaist Jean with a black shirt .tying a dork,she is so tall.

Me: haha,guys please"

Kagiso: hai unyanya lo" he throw himself next to me and hit my tummy

Me: ouch! "

Kagiso:oh sorry,konje rumours says you are pregnant" he massage my tummy

Me: it's ok " I stand up and go upstairs to Thabo's room.Hr I'd facing the window wearing a jean only and holding a glass of whisky or something I knock

Thabo: come in" I walk in and just stand" Thandi
I believe you come here for a reason" how did
he know it's me?

Me: I will be moving back to my flat"

Thabo:

Me: I came to say goodbye" I have been here
this past week

Thabo: can you leave Larona ?"

Me: it's ok ,will you be fine?" He finally turn
around and face me

Thabo: I don't know I just hope so"

Me: um....ok..."

Thabo,: I'm disappointed in your faith for me"

Me: I don't blame you I am too"

Thabo: I'm also disappointef in myself I think I should have told you once"

Me: that would have blew your cover because I don't know how to pretend so you did good by not telling me" he come closer

Thabo: I still love you mamakhe" I look side ways" I know that you still feel the same way,I

just...."

Me: I'm sorry Thabo"

Thabo: I just can't get over the thought of you sleeping with another man,I stay loyal to you but it's my fault"

Me: I'm sorry"

.

I sit down I just come from Thabo's and I want to rest.Spaga said he is coming over we need to talk.Next to me is a red wine please don't preach about pregnancy this one is unplanned so It can't blame me when It tastes wine,well I

didn't plan Larona but her father planned her. He has my spare keys that's why he just come in without knocking

Spha: you are not scared?' I shake my head
,Spha neh he is so loving and caring I will hate to disappoint him .he sit next to me and hold my hand" you know I love you right that's why I listened to you regarding our relationship. You know I'm bisexual yet I have never cheated on you because I love and respect you. I didn't sleep with men not women since we meet" I look into his eyes

Me: where is this going?" He look down

Spha: I expected the same from you too but you failed! How can you hurt me in that manner? I didn't expect this from you" I frown confused

Me: what are you talking about?" He chuckles

Spha: you are Pregnant Thandi! PREGNANT WITH SOMEONE'S CHILD NOT MINE!" "

Me: how can you say that? I didn't know I'm pregnant and I don't know how far I am "

Spha: yes you didn't know but you know now ,who is the father?"

Me: it's you!" He look at me

Spha: Thandiwe Zuma ,who is the father"

Me: how can you ask me that I'm dating you right,I'm sleeping with you right? The baby is yours!" He stand up and take his belt

Spha: ok now you are messing with me,I can't have kids Thandi now tell me who fucked you up! Who are you cheating with!" He come my way,The fuck!

Me: Ok ok don't hit m e u cheated with Thabo" he drop his belt and hold his head

SPHA: THE FUCK Thandi!!!" oh hell no this can't be Thabo's baby but HOW come Spha shot blanks too.im dead Thabo is going to be furious he is angry at me and I don't think he will want this baby.

Me: my God what have I done?" He doesn't want

love back what makes me think he will love and
except this baby.

[8/30, 8:20 AM] Mk: #Continuation

#Thandi

I look at him with pleading eyes

Spha: No no no this is betrayal ! How can you
Chet on me? Worse with Thabo! Thank Thandi" I
sob with my face on my hands

Thandi: I'm sorry...I'm sorry I don't know what
happened I just..."

Spha: shut up! Just shut up! I ...I..." He look
around the at me" you know what ? I'm done
with this relationship we are done" he go to my

room and come back minutes later with his overnight bag I run and hug him from behind

Me: please don't leave ,I need you I look be you"

Spha: take off you ur hand s on me, you don't love me I just remind you of your lover .How ? I don't know too" I kneel and hold his leg"
Thandiwe pleas man!" I let go of his leg and he left I cried like a slaughtered goat.

Voice: Thandi!"

Me: mmmm" I don't even know how I got to sleep

Voice: oh my child ,spha Called me he said I

should check on you" I open my quickly and hug her

Me: oh mother it's over! he broke up with me it's painful....! She hug me tightly

Mrs Tshuma: you are strong my baby this will pass and you will shine again mmm don't stress you are carrying a precious cargo" I cough " her take this water and drink it all it will calm you.Yiu are carrying a boy " I smile a little

Me : how do you know?" She pinch my nose

Mrs Tshuma: well by the look of this big nose of yours I can tell that is a boy" I laugh shaking my head

Me: You are saying I have a big nose Mama?"
She look around and point at herself questionly

Mrs Tshuma: who ? Me? Ha.aa your nose is
cute my child" she stand up laughing" I will
spend the night here ,you are not ok" I stand too
and hug her from behind

Me: I really need a mother's touch right now
thank you Mama" I say in years she turn around
to face me

Mrs Tshuma: I'm here for you ,don't worry I will
always be there for all of you until u take my
last breath,come on wipe your tears and fillwo
me to the kitchen" .

3weeks later I find myself at Thabo's door ,I
knock once twice we I was about to knock

again the door opened by Larona.

Larona: Mummy!!?" She jump on me I hug her for dear life I plant small kisses all over her pretty face

Me: you abandoned me Mira,I'm sad so sad" I pout

Larona: but mummy I have to take care of daddy ,he is sad too very sad "

Me: I'm sorry to hear that ,so doctor Mbatha will u u treat my sadness too?" She smile

Larona: ok no problem come in?"

Me: where is your father?"

Larona: he is watering my flowers"

Thabo: I'm right here" I turn around he look better than 3weks ago.He is wearing a blue work suit pants with a white vest .I look into his eyes he stares back right into my eyes ,I look down and tuck my hair behind my ear but the wind have another plan .

Me: hi" he blind and clear his throat

Thabo: hi Thandiwe" I open my mouth to say something but close it again" you look thin" I look down up at him" come in it's windy ,Larona go back to your games I wanna talk to your mummy" she nod

Larona: Ok daddy, Mummy when you are about to go please see me " I nod

Me : nice hairstyle " I say pointing at Larona 's head as she run to her room. He dust his hands and lead me to the kitchen

Thabo: Thandi what re you doing here?"

Me: I want to talk" he pour orange juice in two glasses and give me one

Thabo: Talk bout what? Larona is ok I was planning to bring her tomorrow, I have plans " I look at him

Me: plans?" He look at me like I have grown

horns

Thabo: Yes , I have plans and Im not going to come back early that's why Im bringing her back"

Me: with the guys right?" I ask I won't bare it if he is going out with a girl he put the glass down and look at me

Thabo: Look here young girl what I do with my personal life is non of your business,the only thing that i discuss with you is Our daughter it end s there" I look down

Me: I'm sorry I didn't mean to get you angry"

Thabo: well congratulations you just made me
Angry" I put the glass down shaking

Me: Can you please do t shout at me" I sigh
heavily" I don't drink orange juice"

Thabo: what do you want then ? Alcohol? Take
it in the fridge" I look at him with glassy eyes
why is he being rude to me

Me: I know I should have trusted you, I know I
should have waited for you but what's done it's
done we can't change the past Thabo but we
can change the future" he look at me and laugh
,I can see pain I'm his eyes

Thabo: oh please shakespear spare me the talk
,I don't want to talk about this again, I know it's

my fault.....you know what just talk you came here to talk"

Me: um...Soah dumped me..."

Thabo: oh ,you want me to feel sorry for you?he dumped you because he dosent want the child and now you are running to me ?"

Me: he found out that he is not the father because he is infertile" he look at me and frown

Thabo: The fuck? you cheated on him with who apart from me?"

Me: I didn't...."

Thabo: Thandi how can you do this ? You mean to tell me that thier us another guy you were fooling around with apart from me?" I got angry how dare he say that

Me: yes! Yes and that guy is y..." He bang the fridge so hard I pee on myself

Thabo: how can you do the s the me?I stayed loyal to you even though I was tempted to fuck Tshepiso I didn't cheat on you"

Me: How did I cheat on you? I cheated on Spha not You!"

Thabo: fuck you! You are my wife Thandiwe Mbatha,You cheated on me with Spha and whoever the guy who impregnated you" I hold

my mouth

Me: I'm your what?" He sink down we hear Larona calling us asking what's happening"
Thabo I'm what!" He stand up

Thabo: I will send divorce papers please sign them and don't ever call me unless is something to do with Larona"

Me: you don't mean that ,I love you and I know your u love me too please ..."

Thabo: I know that but I'm not raising another man's child ,if I found you with a child it will be different but this one I was still in the picture"

Me: this child is yo..."

Thank: Just go Thandi go!" He shout and I run outside crying.

6 months later

[8/30, 8:20 AM] Mk: Final Insert

#Thabo

6Months later I'm happy and over Thandi .Who I'm I kidding it's hard for me to just forget her.She refused to sign those divorce papers after I explained to her how I got us married,She said the way I made her sign that certificate is the way I will make her sign those divorce papers.

Phenyo: hey man what are you thinking?" I look at him

Me: life and it's difficulties"

Phenyo: can I borrow you one of my wies I know you will feel better after she is done with you"

Me: fuck you man" we laugh

Kago: I saw Thandi yesterday yoh she is heavily preg"

Me: well I really don't care" I stand up and leave a hundred note" are you guys coming or not?"

Kago: wait a minute I have to go somewhere"

Me: I really have to go pick Mira she is going to swear at me"

Phenyo: go I will wait for this pig" kago slapped his head playfully. I salute them and go to the packing lot .While I was driving slowly on the streets I saw a pregnant lady struggling to breath.

#Philani

Thandaza is panicking and it's pissing me off .

Me: can you please try to calm down ? Just listen to her"

Thandaza: I'm trying to but she is breathing heavily" I take her phone from her hands

Me: Thandi just breath and tell me where you are"

Thandi: Bhuti I can't see I'm dizzy I really don't know where I am ,I was at the shops near MTN I was in Edgar's.."

Me: you didn't walk far away right?'

Thandiwe: Yeah please hurry I'm not feeling well Aaaaaaaa! My God my water justahhhhjh"

Thandaza: What! How! Why did you go out

nawe Thandiwe mara !" I hung up and run to the garage with my sister following me wearing nothing but a swim suit and a gown

Me: tie that gown please"

Thandaza: just drive mothoooo"

#Thandi

Someone hold me and shake me

Voice: Thandi can you hear me?" That's Thabo I start crying

Me: please save my baby Thabo...'

Thabo: shhhh don't cry I will try to drive faster
ok"

Me: aahhhhhh! Thabo the baby is coming
ahhhhjh"

Thabo: what? Stop it !stop it make her not to
come" I scream again

Me: I can't please stop the car and help me
otherwise he is going to suffocate and die" he
stops the car

Thank: ok ...ok ..ok what do I do, instruct me" he
is breathing heavily

Me: take off your jacket and lay it between my legs I'm going to push and you will make show that he dosent fall please receive him don't chicken out"

Thabo: This is risky ,I can't you will die ..." I cry

Me: please help me ,if not for me then do it for him he can't die he have to survive"

Thabo: ok ...um...push push push" I wanted to laugh.

Me: don't do that I will push when I feel likeahhhhhhhhhhhhh" I pushed and his head popped

Thank: Holly shit" He wanted to run

Me: you...you...you...can't. R r r run pleaa
aaaaahhhhhhhhhhhj.....It's aaaaaaaaaaa painful
Oh my Gooooooooood" I pushed and pushed
Thabo ran away and came back again. The baby
cried while Thank was holding him

Thabo,: He is so cute"

Me: Tha..Tha....bo take us.....to...to...t....." I pas
out

#Thabo

No no no no no shit! I put the baby near Thandi
and made sure that they are ok then I drive to

the hospital,I called her Mother and brother.
When I arrived I took the baby and run inside
shouting for help

Me: the mother is in the car please hurry "
people look at me I look at me too I have so
much blood." Well I helped her give birth" I
nervously chuckle ,I follow them as they pushed
Thandi in the ward.i hold her hand rubbing it"
You have to make it for the little guy "

Nurse: Sir I'm going to ask you to go wait
outside,we want to clean her"

Me: do you know who she is?' " she look at me

Nurse: um no.."

Me: She is Thandiwe Mbatha, and I'm Thabo Mbatha dose that make sense?" She smile shyly mxm

Nurse: oh you are her brother you can stay"

Me: no I'm her husband" she clear her throat yes girl get that little crush you have on me out on your system

Nurse: I'm sorry Mr Mbatha"

Me: clean her while I'm still here" Her family is outside waiting for them to finish .They brought the baby minutes ago after they have moved Thandi to another ward.She is not up yet and they said I should not worry she is exhausted.I have been standing looking at this

boy ,he is so cute and funny enough he looks just like Larona when she was a few hours .I hold her on my arms he slowly open his eyes and look straight in mine with a little frown I heard that new born babies can't see but this one ha..as

Thandi:my baby ,no! I didn't lose my baby!" I turn around she is having a daycare I walk to get and shake her

Me: Thandi..." She stops and open her eyes" your baby is safe and sound" she finally look at me" yes here he is a very cute baby" she smile

Thandi: can I see her?' I nod and give her the boy" hello puntsu I'm your mummy yes your mummy,you wanna here some wierd stroy? Your daddy helped your mummy to bring you

here actually he Chickened out" she laugh a little" but came back again you wanna know why? Because he couldn't bare to see your mummy in pain"

Me: well that's a lie,and in not your father,stop feeding the baby lies "

Thandi: Thabo"

Me: mmmm" she hand me the baby

Thandi: meet your son"

Me: what!"she nod in tears " you mean he is my ..." She nod again" why didn't you tell me? "

Thandi: you chased me remember?' " I sit down

Me: you said you cheated with someone else"

Thandi: and that someone is you That what I was going to say but you were angry Thabo you....you..." I take the baby from her and lay her on his cot.I come and hug her

Me: I was angry and thought everything you are going to talk will piss means make me beat you" she cry

Thandi: anyways I'm glad now that know it was eating me for real, just like Larona I will allow you to be in his life" I look at her

Me: Thandi I'm sorry, I'm sorry I treated you like shit while you were carry my baby I'm sorry ,I don't want to be in his life" she look at me" I want my wife and my children back in my life ,do I still have that chance?" She smile happily

Thandi: only in one condition?"

Me: ok"

Thandi: fix your relationship with my children 's grandfather" she smile again

Me: but dimples I hate that man,I can't I'm sorry "

Thandi: I'm sorry too you are asked my for too

much" I look at her and she is dead serious I hug her again

Me: ok Mamakhe ok I will do so" she wrap her arms around my neck and cry " what's happening why are your crying?"

Thandi: I missed you Thabo you have no idea" I kiss her hair

Me: I missed you too ,I'm sorry"

Thandi: don't ever call me Thandiwe" I laugh

Me: ok"

Thandi: I heard that Ghost was found rottennin

her house"

Me: I gave her poison" I French kiss her" I missed home,and you are not taking it away again"

Voices: ahhhhh" we look at the door every one is smiling

Thandaza: I'm so happy my couple is back together" Philani smiled at me ,Mrs Tshuma slapped me with her file

Mrs Tshuma: you are not getting my daughter pregnant again.

The End